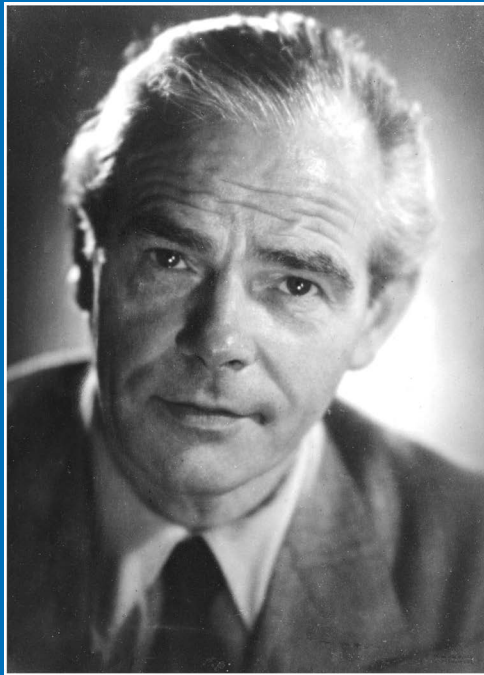


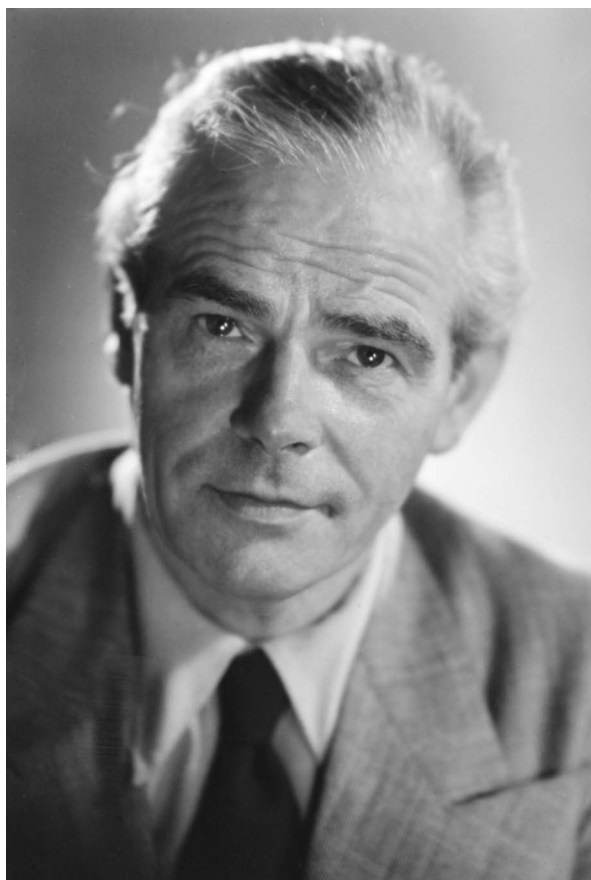
Jozef Rulof

The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof

Part 3



The Age of Christ



Jozef Rulof
1898-1952

Jozef Rulof

The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof

Part 3



The Age of Christ

Contact and copyright

The Age of Christ

Braspenningstraat 88, 1827 JW Alkmaar, the Netherlands

Tel: 00 31 (0)728443852

E-mail: info@rulof.org

Website: rulof.org

© 1944-2020, Stichting Geestelijk-Wetenschappelijk Genootschap “De Eeuw van Christus”, the Netherlands, all rights reserved.

The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 3, 2020

ISBN 978-94-93165-12-0

Contents

Contact and copyright	4
Word of the publisher	7
Book list	8
Explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof	9
List of articles	11
Jozef Rulof	15

1944

The Writing of the Cosmology	21
André's Great Wings	134
The Development of the Human Organism	154

Word of the publisher

Dear reader,

This book belongs to the series of 27 books which came to earth via Jozef Rulof between 1933 and 1952. These books are published by Foundation Spiritual-Scientific Association “The Age of Christ”, which was set up in 1946 by Jozef Rulof. As the board of this foundation, we guarantee the original text of the books which we are making available today.

We have also published an explanation for the books, which contains 140 articles. We consider the publication of the 27 books and this explanation as an inextricable whole. For some passages from the books, we refer to relevant articles from the explanation. For instance (see article ‘Explanation at soul level’ on rulof.org) refers to the basic article ‘Explanation at soul level’ as you can read that on the website rulof.org.

With kind regards,

The board of directors of the Foundation The Age of Christ
2020

Book list

Overview of the books which came to earth via Jozef Rulof in the sequence that they were published, with the years in which the content of those books was realised:

A View into the Hereafter (1933-1936)
Those who came back from the Dead (1937)
The Cycle of the Soul (1938)
Mental Illnesses seen from the Other Side (1939-1945)
The Origin of the Universe (1939)
Between Life and Death (1940)
The Peoples of the Earth seen by the Other Side (1941)
Through the Grebbe Line to Eternal Life (1942)
Spiritual Gifts (1943)
Masks and Men (1948)
Jeus of Mother Crisje Part 1 (1950)
Jeus of Mother Crisje Part 2 (1951)
Jeus of Mother Crisje Part 3 (1952)
Questions and Answers Part 1 (1949-1951)
Questions and Answers Part 2 (1951-1952)
Questions and Answers Part 3 (1952)
Questions and Answers Part 4 (1952)
Questions and Answers Part 5 (1949-1952)
Questions and Answers Part 6 (1951)
Lectures Part 1 (1949-1950)
Lectures Part 2 (1950-1951)
Lectures Part 3 (1951-1952)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 1 (1944-1950)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 2 (1944-1950)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 3 (1944-1950)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 4 (1944-1950)
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 5 (1944-1950)

Explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof

The foreword of this explanation is:

Dear readers,

In this 'explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof', as publisher we describe the core of his vision. In this way, we answer two types of questions which we were asked during the past few years about the content of these books.

Firstly, there are the questions about specific subjects such as for instance cremation and euthanasia. The information about such subjects is often distributed over the 27 books with a total of more than 11,000 pages. This is why, for each subject, we have put relevant passages from all the books together and summarised them each time in an article.

The distributed information is the result of the knowledge building in the book series. In the article 'explanation at soul level', we distinguish two levels in this knowledge building: the social thinking on the one hand and the explanations at soul level on the other hand. For his first explanation of many phenomena, the writer limited himself to words and concepts which belonged to the social thinking of the first half of the previous century. As a result, he attuned himself to the world view of his readers at that time.

Book after book, the writer also built up the soul level, whereby the human soul is the main focus. In order to explain life at soul level, he introduced new words and concepts. In this way, new explanations came, which supplemented the information from the previous round about particular subjects.

However, usually the explanations at soul level did not supplement the first descriptions, but they replaced them. In this way, for instance in social terminology it can be spoken about a 'life after death', but at soul level the word 'death' has lost every meaning. According to the writer, the soul does not die, but it lets go of the earthly body and it then passes onto the following phase in its eternal evolution.

The unfamiliarity with the difference between these two explanation levels ensures a second type of questions about words and views in the books about which current social thinking has changed in relation to the first half of the previous century. In this explanation, we explain those subjects from the soul level. As a result, it becomes clear that words such as for instance races or psychopathy no longer play a role at soul level. These words and the related views were only used in the book series in order to connect with the social thinking in the time period that these books were realised, between 1933 and 1952. The passages with these words belong to the then spirit of the

times of the readers and in no way represent the actual vision of the writer or the publisher.

When currently reading these books, that is not always clear, because the writer does not usually mention explicitly at what explanation level the subject is dealt with in a particular passage. This is why, as publisher, for a number of passages we add a reference to a relevant article from this explanation. That article then explains the subject dealt with in that passage from the soul level, in order to express the actual vision of the writer on that subject. For cultural-historical and spiritual-scientific reasons, in the 27 books we do not make any changes to the original formulations of the writer. For the readability, we have only adapted the spelling of the Old Dutch. In the online version of the books on our website rulof.nl, all the linguistic changes can be requested upon demand per sentence.

We consider the publishing of the 27 books and this explanation as an inseparable whole. This is why, on the cover of each book and in the ‘word by the publisher’, from now on we will refer to the explanation. For a wide availability, we have published the 140 articles of this explanation as e-book (visit rulof.org/download), and all the articles are on our website rulof.org as separate web pages.

The relevant passages from all the books by Jozef Rulof which we have based the articles on are also an integral part of this explanation. Together with the articles in question, these passages have been combined in book form and are available as the four parts of ‘The Jozef Rulof Reference work’, in the form of paperbacks and e-books. Furthermore, on our website at the bottom of most articles a link has been included to a separate web page with the source texts of that article.

With the publication of the 27 books and this explanation, we aim to contribute to a substantiated understanding of the actual message of the writer. This was worded by Christ with: Love one another. At soul level, Jozef Rulof explains that it concerns universal love which is not engaged with the appearance or the personality of our fellow being, but focuses on his deepest core, which Jozef Rulof calls the soul or life.

Kind regards,

On behalf of the board of Foundation The Age of Christ,

Ludo Vrebos

11 June 2020

List of articles

The explanation consists of the following 140 articles:

Part 1 Our Hereafter

1. Our Hereafter
2. Near-death experience
3. Out-of-body experience
4. Spheres in the hereafter
5. Spheres of Light
6. First sphere of light
7. Second sphere of light
8. Third sphere of light
9. Summerland - Fourth sphere of light
10. Fifth sphere of light
11. Sixth sphere of light
12. Seventh sphere of light
13. Mental regions
14. Heaven
15. The Other Side
16. Children spheres
17. Meadow
18. Dying as passing on
19. Death
20. Spirit and spiritual body
21. Cremation or burial
22. Embalming
23. Organ donation and transplantation
24. Aura
25. Fluid cord
26. Euthanasia and suicide
27. Apparent death
28. Spirits on earth
29. Dark spheres
30. Land of Twilight
31. Land of Hatred and Lust and Violence
32. Valley of Sorrows
33. Hell

34. Dante and Doré
35. Angel
36. Lantos
37. Masters
38. Alcar
39. Zelanus
40. Books on the Hereafter

Part 2 Our Reincarnations

41. Our reincarnations
42. Memories of previous lives
43. World of the unconscious
44. Aptitude and talent and gift
45. Child prodigy
46. Phobia and fear
47. Feelings
48. Soul
49. Grades of feeling
50. Material or spiritual
51. Subconscious
52. Day-consciousness
53. From feeling to thought
54. Solar plexus
55. The brain
56. Exhausted and insomnia
57. Learning to think
58. Thoughts from another person
59. What we know for sure
60. Science
61. Psychology
62. Spiritual-scientific
63. Universal truth
64. Connection of feeling
65. Loved ones from past lives
66. External resemblance to our parents
67. Character
68. Personality
69. Sub-personalities
70. Will
71. Self-knowledge

- 72. Socrates
- 73. Reincarnated for a task
- 74. Reincarnated supreme priest Venry
- 75. Alonzo asks why
- 76. Regret remorse repentance
- 77. Making amends
- 78. Reincarnated as Anthony van Dyck
- 79. Temple of the soul
- 80. Books about reincarnation

Part 3 Our Cosmic Soul

- 81. Our cosmic soul
- 82. Explanation at soul level
- 83. There are no races
- 84. Material grades of life
- 85. Human being or soul
- 86. Against racism and discrimination
- 87. Cosmology
- 88. All-Soul and All-Source
- 89. Our basic powers
- 90. Cosmic splitting
- 91. Moon
- 92. Sun
- 93. Cosmic grades of life
- 94. Our first lives as a cell
- 95. Evolution in the water
- 96. Evolution on the land
- 97. The mistake by Darwin
- 98. Our consciousness on Mars
- 99. Earth
- 100. Good and evil
- 101. Harmony
- 102. Karma
- 103. Cause and effect
- 104. Free will
- 105. Justice
- 106. Origin of the astral world
- 107. Creator of light
- 108. Fourth Cosmic Grade of Life
- 109. The All

110. Animation of our cosmic journey

Part 4 University of Christ

- 111. University of Christ
- 112. Moses and the prophets
- 113. Bible writers
- 114. God
- 115. The first priest-magician
- 116. Ancient Egypt
- 117. Pyramid of Giza
- 118. Jesus Christ
- 119. Judas
- 120. Pilate
- 121. Caiaphas
- 122. Gethsemane and Golgotha
- 123. Apostles
- 124. Ecclesiastical stories
- 125. Evolution of mankind
- 126. Hitler
- 127. Jewish people
- 128. NSB and national socialism
- 129. Genocide
- 130. Grades of love
- 131. Twin souls
- 132. Motherhood and fatherhood
- 133. Homosexuality
- 134. Psychopathy
- 135. Insanity
- 136. The mediumship of Jozef Rulof
- 137. The Age of Christ
- 138. Illuminating future
- 139. Ultimate healing instrument
- 140. Direct voice instrument

Jozef Rulof

Jozef Rulof (1898-1952) received all-embracing knowledge about the hereafter, reincarnation, our cosmic soul and Christ.

Knowledge from the hereafter

When Jozef Rulof was born in 1898 in rural 's-Heerenberg in the Netherlands, his spiritual leader Alcar already had great plans for him. Alcar had passed on to the hereafter in 1641, after his last life on earth as Anthony van Dijck. Since then, he had built up a vast knowledge about the life of the human being on earth and in the hereafter. In order to bring that knowledge to earth, he wanted to develop Jozef into a writing medium.

After Jozef had established himself as a taxi driver in The Hague in 1922, Alcar first developed him into a healing and painting medium, in order to build up the trance that was needed for receiving books. Jozef received hundreds of paintings, and by means of their sales the publication of the books could be kept under their own control.

When Alcar began passing on his first book 'A View into the Hereafter' in 1933, he gave Jozef the choice of how deep the mediumistic trance would become. He would be able to put Jozef into a very deep sleep and take over his body in order to write books outside the consciousness of the medium. Then Alcar would be able to use his own word choice from the first sentence in order to explain to the reader from that time how he himself had got to know the reality at soul level, which the eternal life of the human soul is central to.

Another possibility was to apply a lighter trance, whereby the medium could feel what was being written during the writing. That would enable Jozef to grow along spiritually with the knowledge passed on. However, then the build-up of the knowledge in the books series would have to be attuned to the spiritual development of the medium. And then Alcar could only give the explanations at soul level if the medium was also ready for that.

Jozef chose for the lighter trance. As a result, Alcar was somewhat limited in the words which he could use in the first books. He let Jozef experience this by writing down the word 'Jozef' in trance. At that same moment, Jozef woke up from the trance, because he felt he was being called. In order to prevent this, Alcar chose the name 'André' in order to describe the experiences of Jozef in the books. Alcar also changed or avoided other names and circumstances in 'A View into the Hereafter', so that Jozef could remain in trance. In this way, the reader does indeed learn in this first book that André

was married, but not that this happened in 1923 and that his wife was called Anna.

In order to remain in harmony with the life of feeling of Jozef, Alcar allowed his medium to first experience for himself what was described in the books. For this purpose, Alcar let him leave his body, so that Jozef could perceive the spiritual worlds of the hereafter for himself. The books describe their joint journeys through the dark spheres and the spheres of light. Jozef saw that after his transition on earth, the human being ends up in the sphere to which his life of feeling belongs.

In an out-of-body state, he was also witness to many transitions on earth. By means of the description of this, it is recorded in the books what exactly happens to the human soul upon cremation, burial, embalming, euthanasia, suicide and organ transplantation.

Jozef gets to know his past lives

The name André was chosen by Alcar, because Jozef had once borne that name in a past life in France. Then André was an academic, and the commitment to investigating everything thoroughly could help in order to deepen the explanation level of the books step by step.

For instance, in 1938 Jozef was able to receive the book 'The Cycle of the Soul' from master Zelanus, a pupil of Alcar. In this book, Zelanus described his past lives. In this way, he showed how all his experiences in his past lives have ultimately built up his life of feeling, and ensured that he could feel more and more.

In 1940, Jozef had developed far enough in order to experience the book 'Between Life and Death'. As a result, he got to know Dectar, his own past life as a temple priest in Ancient Egypt. Dectar had increased his spiritual powers in the temples to a high level, as a result of which he could experience intense experiences in an out-of-body state, and in addition he did not neglect his earthly life. Those powers were now necessary in order to reach the ultimate grade of mediumship: the cosmic consciousness.

Our cosmic soul

In 1944, Jozef Rulof was so far developed as 'André-Dectar' that he could experience spiritual journeys through the cosmos together with Alcar and Zelanus. By means of the descriptions of those journeys in the book series 'The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof', the highest knowledge from the hereafter was brought to earth.

Now the masters Alcar and Zelanus could finally describe the reality as

they had got to know that as the truth themselves. It was only now that they could use words and terms which describe the core of our soul and thus reveal the essence of the human being.

In the cosmology the masters explain at soul level where we come from and how our cosmic evolution began because our soul split itself from the All-Soul. André-Dectar now got to know his past lives on other planets, and the gigantic development path which his soul has gone through in order to evolve from a rarefied cell on the first planet in the universe to the life on earth.

In addition, with the masters he visited the higher cosmic grades of life which await us after our earthly lives. The cosmology describes where we are going, and in what way our lives on earth are necessary in this. This casts a cosmic light on the meaning of our life and the essence of the human being as soul.

The University of Christ

The masters could travel all the cosmic grades and pass on this ultimate knowledge because they were helped themselves by their order of teachers. This order is called 'The University of Christ', because Christ is the mentor of this university.

In his life on earth, Christ could not pass on this knowledge because the mankind there was not ready for that. Christ was already murdered for the little that he was able to say. However, he knew that his order would bring this knowledge to earth, as soon as a medium could be born that would no longer be killed for this.

That medium was Jozef Rulof, and the books which he received heralded a new age: 'The Age of Christ'. Christ himself should have limited himself to the core of his message: the selfless love. In the Age of Christ, through Jozef Rulof his pupils could give a detailed explanation of how we raise ourselves in feeling by giving universal love and as a result reach higher spheres of light and cosmic grades of life.

Under the assignment of his masters, in 1946 Jozef set up Society The Age of Christ, in order to manage the books and paintings. In that same year, he travelled to America to make his knowledge received known there, in collaboration with his brothers who had emigrated. Just like in the Netherlands, he held trance lectures and painting demonstrations there.

Back in the Netherlands, in addition to the hundreds of trance lectures, he also held contact evenings for years, in order to answer questions from readers of the books. In 1950, master Zelanus was able to write the biography of Jozef entitled 'Jeus of Mother Crisje' with the name 'Jozef' and the child-

hood name 'Jeus', without breaking the trance.

The masters knew that mankind would still not accept the University of Christ, despite all the knowledge and efforts passed on by Jozef. Science will only accept a proof of life after death if that is achieved without a human medium, so that influencing by the personality of the medium can be excluded.

That proof will be supplied by what the masters call the 'direct voice instrument'. They predict that this technical instrument will bring a direct communication between the human being on earth and the masters of the light. At that moment, Jozef and other masters will be able to address the world from the hereafter, and be able to give mankind the happiness of the certain knowledge that we live infinitely as a cosmic soul.

In order to prepare himself for this task, Jozef passed on to the hereafter in 1952. At the end of his book 'Spiritual Gifts', master Zelanus had already mentioned that, after the transition of Jozef, Jozef and the masters will no longer approach human mediums, because the ultimate knowledge from the hereafter can already be found in the books which Jozef was able to receive during his earthly life.

1944

The Writing of the Cosmology

“Yes, my Mother Earth, I am back. I am so happy. I am experiencing universes and I am capable of dealing with everything and passing it onto your children, my ‘Mother’, for which you gave me the lives; I will finish!”

André now withdraws, it is Jozef who has to answer the questions which are asked.

“Good morning.”

“Good morning to you too, my child.”

“Are you hungry?”

“No, not me. You?”

“I feel so sickly, so horrible, I’m in a bad way inside.”

“I will quickly make a coffee substitute, my child”

“Did you hear that V2?”

“Of course, everything is shaking and trembling.”

“Did you sleep well?”

“Yes, child, very well and it is the only thing which we still have and they cannot take away from us, at least, as far as we can see it. Despite everything we will just drink our substitute coffee; do we have anything to complain about?”

André sends his thoughts to Golgotha. But Jozef longs for his little smoke, but that is now also a luxury.

“Did you smoke, Ramakrishna?”

He waits and again, but now consciously on earth, he connects himself to Ramakrishna, he picks up the conversation again for that life, because it is Ramakrishna who stands the closest in and to him, of all those initiates from the East.

“No, you did not smoke. But you wore a white shroud, I didn’t. I am walking round here in my ready-to-wear suit, I need a shave, cannot even let my beard grow, because this is just loud, boastful for many people, and – now that I am taking part in these matters – seems Paul-like, and I want nothing to do with that. Can you feel it, Rama? Jozef feels like having his little cigarette and I can understand that, he says: it is the relaxation for me. See you later!”

I am just a perfectly ordinary child of this world, he knows, and says it to the universe. But he returns to Ramakrishna and also says to him:

“You were a holy man, Ram, not I! You left your home, not I, I have to take everything into account, the people may never see me as a boastful human being, never as all-talk, but in addition not as a holy man, because I am not

that! Then you should just experience my Jeus sometime, then you will get to know me for the first time. Also Jozef, but Jeus is the joker, the soul who still has to master these laws, he will now have to represent me, and he is now drinking his substitute coffee.”

“Truly, my child, the tea is also good. It is a great wonder, how grateful we people must still be.”

That is everything which they have to say to each other this morning. She, the Viennese woman, cannot experience anything from André-Dectar, or she would just succumb in this and her own life. The way it is, is good! They have not talked in the mornings for years, that happened of its own accord, they think then, and it is the most beautiful thing there is. If she had been able to experience André, yes, then he could now have told her about his Divine journey, but that is not possible, her personality still does not possess that sensitivity, and she must also master that.

It is André who sends his greetings and his love to Madame Blavatsky, also to the others whom he saw. Now he feels powerful and conscious, because they did not know this.

Madame Blavatsky saw his foundations, he saw hers and then a stone broke through the middle of her foundation laid for the University of Christ. He saw her and experienced her, she did not tremble, she does not know that this must happen, his stones will come for stones laid for her! But those of Darwin were already decayed; yes, those stones will dissolve, just as wood must experience that. Many stones of the Catholic Church lie spread everywhere in Jerusalem and the people there use them in order to pave streets, a desert path, which goes straight through the Jordan, but, as the final piece of path, (which) the sober West walks, straight into the Catholic Church and also out again, in order to return to where it came from, all that life.

Socrates possesses real stone, he has already elevated a building – he goes further – and Jozef has nothing more to think about. Socrates built on a true Temple, it is his foundations on which ‘I’ must build the University of Christ, and is also possible. Many others built too, but the Masters for painting and sculpting will decorate the Temple, to which all the work of Master Alcar belongs.

“Yes, my Socrates, I know now how you suffered. But now feel me ... and you will know it.”

It is already a great wonder in itself that he is standing on his own two feet. It is art! But, he goes further, which of all of you are the pillars for the University of Christ? What are you now, Rama, for the University? And you, Darwin? Divine foundations? Theologian of here, what are you for the Temple? Minister, and you? And you, priest? Now try knocking Jeus from the bench if you dare?

But chaplain, your hands are contaminated. But we have not forgotten it yet.

Meanwhile Jozef can prepare himself for society. He talks and thinks. Your deeds are weighed on the Divine weighing scales, people of Mother Earth. All the people of the earth are building on and doing something – that will come soon – for the Temple of Christ. Many people destroy what other people built up. It is the dominant majority on earth who destroy! Who deform, set fire to what is built up by other children; and Rudolf Steiner and Pythagoras had to accept that. Is that perhaps not true?

These Divine weighing scales refuse to accept you, to weigh yourself if you possess a dark radiance, now you are not building, but are busy destroying the first foundation of other people. Just look at the executioner of this mankind, are you perhaps following him? Did you think that he has something good to bring? By means of the wrong, the evil, the destruction, you can do nothing for the Temple of Christ, people do not need you now. Why did He let himself be mocked, beaten and whipped and crucified a while later? Because He did not want to lift a hand to that evil, because you can only work on the Temple by means of your acts of love.

And now there are no heavens for sale, Church, you must earn them yourself by devoting your life blood!

Good heavens, how you make me laugh. Amongst all this misery I am still happy, but not you, nor that anaemic herd of your universe, that dark place, which really makes you spiritually blind!

Yes, Protestant, you also belong to that! You still accept food and drink from a Catholic, at least if you can get it, but soon, when everything is over again, that child can drop dead again! You will experience it, I know you. Now you share cigarettes, you give each other the latest news, but what will remain of this oneness? You are herd animals!

You are not so happy to repair the shoe soles of a Catholic, cobbler opposite my house, but do you realise what you are doing, what your intellect is like? Who are you actually serving, only your reformed God? Crusts of bread, crumbs from Our Lord?

On the Divine weighing scales your unconscious life of feeling is weighed. And you can no longer get away from that, because you now stand before the All-Mother, and it is She who sends you back to the earth in order to learn to love everything. You go back so far until you no longer possess any Church and can accept her infinity. Isn't that something? Can you not hear me thinking, I am sitting precisely on the other side of the street grumbling about your poor lives, as long as you want to accept that I will not harm you, I will not violate your life, I want to shake you awake for the Temple of Christ. There is no more to it!

Am I not a heretic, cobbler? Neighbour, member of the Dutch Reformed Church?

“How dopey you are this morning”, there comes from the room to his life and it is not only for Jozef, but also for him, to which he asks:

“What did you say? Am I dopey? Am I a dope?”

There is something not right now. He must act himself and can already do it, however, these first moments were necessary in order to enter into harmony again with the material life. Yes, there is something wrong, I am giving too little consciousness to the personality, and he cannot act. He has learned again and he must keep it in mind. Jozef lacked the power of his personality and was nothing now. And he himself is over there, was divided by thousands of feelings.

“You are standing there dawdling, just hurry up, it is so cold.”

“You are right, child, I will hurry up.” Suddenly he now experiences the full hundred percent for the material consciousness and is now an ordinary human child of Mother Earth for the first time, but thinks further, further, but from his own world. By means of a few words his wonderful journey lies at the bottom of his life, but that is the source in which he lives, it is not a subconscious, but the living clockwork for which he is now on earth, the sacred and calm absolute, everything which possesses truth lives in there and must now represent his personality, he is that!

By means of only a few words he is standing more firmly on his own two feet and he feels the earth under his feet, which was still not possible a moment ago, he felt so far away from his organism and Mother Earth. Both the wisdom and the feeling are now closed off. He tries to reach oneness with Jeus, because then people do not know him so clearly and the human being on earth can reach and experience him. Five minutes later he is standing in the street, he also goes and treats a few patients, the rest are starving, these ones, they are two old mothers, are open to his spiritual aura of life and he keeps them going by means of that, he cannot reach the other twenty-four now, they are now too insensitive, too empty, too material. And he will also analyse those laws for the University of Christ, so that the human being will get to know when he can be helped if he is sick! Can heal! The people also already got that in their own hands, you can help one, not the other! That is the truth, healer, or do you still not know that? You cannot help every human being! You cannot heal every human being, by means of magnetism or something else, these are laws!

The people on the street now go weak at the knees, he sees. Not he, because his spirit is walking, is strolling through the streets of this city, he is going through the life on a healing aura of life.

You could do that too, Ramakrishna!

Buddha too, but when he went too far with his hunger strike, he quickly consumed some food, or he would have had to accept that he was still not that far, still did not possess that sensitivity as consciousness, and then that piece of bread and those drops of water were already enough to keep him alive. Isn't it true, perhaps? But now everything is different here. These are material starving people, they do not know and feel any better. But Ramakrishna, can you see all these skeletons walking around? They eat, so as a human being, dogs and cats, rats too. Whatever they find, they eat. But oh my God, how I must laugh!

What fun I am having.

How happy I am now, now that I see that they are so hungry. These human jackals did not deserve any different. They will awaken by means of that, Our Lord, and it is only then that they will know what they destroyed from You.

Adolf, go further and finish your task.

That going weak at the knees is already old, that began in November properly for the first time, now we are going downhill completely, many people call out, and that is the truth, because you must now learn by means of that, my dear sisters and brothers.

No, this has nothing to do with the chasing out for the paradise, nothing, you now have yourself to thank for that, you do not wish to learn to think. But it is the truth that millions of people have now already begun with their last judgement, this is it! All that hunger, this beating, this misery, the sorrow under your hearts take you to the 'little judgement' for you and of your own personality. I am not hungry! Even if I am starving, look for yourself, I am not being beaten anyway. People greet him left and right. What does he know? Will peace come to earth soon now? You will have it there. It is exactly the same every morning. "How are you now?" "What is it, madam?"

"It is going well, do you know it too?"

"Yes, madam, it is going great, it is going really well."

"Here, a cigarette, got it yesterday evening. Something for you too."

"Thank you, madam, really, thanks."

"They come from behind the front."

"I can see it, madam, thank you."

Jozef lights his smoke and draws so that his lungs almost burst, which he likes. If Mother Water sees this, he thinks, she will not think so, but what does she want? A bit further there is a lady standing looking at something, they are bones. A dog rolls through the delicious knucklebones, flounders as it were like a fish out of the water, which the lady does not understand. When he approaches her, she asks:

"Is that not strange now, sir? The dog is shuffling through this package of

bones and does not even eat them. Isn't that crazy? That animal is starved and yet it does not eat the bones? It is a mystery."

"Do you find that so strange, mother?"

"Yes, is this understandable then?"

"Well, mother, this dog is smelling and feels his grandmother. He does not eat any meat from his own family, he does not want to be a 'dog Papuan', the animal can smell his own tribe, his origin, madam. And own blood, also the own bones, mother, are tingling. If you eat them then you will electrified and now he rolls through them, or is it a girl?"

"Bah, ugh, it is dirty."

The dog continues to roll, but the animal shuffles through this process of dying, he sees, does not even cry at this own dead one, but gives the own grade of life the 'own'... honour. There is no more necessary, but people are still not that far! People eat everything; animals are still not unfeeling, people are, animals are not; animals cannot be found for the renouncing of the All-Grade, people can; animals cannot!

A lion does not eat any lion, a tiger not a tiger, it is only the vultures who can do that, but people are as wild as vultures, also as awful, have also sunk so deep, so that they have forgotten their own attunement, because what does a church rat like that cost?

How much are you asking for your best dog?

Does the dog sausage taste nice?

Can a cat be eaten? People say that cats taste delicious. Is that true? Is that really a fact? I do not mean the sickly felon, but the concept 'cat'...! Can that cat be eaten now? Then I will kill mine this very day and we will have cat hash tomorrow. Good heavens, human being, are you coming too? Just come, come on, why will you not come? Then I will not only have deceived myself, then we will not only have forgotten ourselves, then you will be there too and now that poverty can be carried, you know now that you do not stand alone in this.

No, I will not come! Then you can drop dead. Then just die, greet Him if you still believe in that, we will eat our dog!

But what a rotten dog, the animal continues to roll through the bones, they have been gnawed off properly; but it stinks here. He goes further, his followers are expecting him. And after helping the two sensitive ones, he marches back, straight to Mother Water, she will tell him something completely different this morning. But the universe gets his thanks for the spiritual contact, the feeling that he was able to experience that dog world and that dog feeling, now it is wisdom of life.

Thanks, Gods!

Thanks, mothers and fathers from there. And there is already an utter of:

“Will I get a kiss from you, André?”

“Good day, mother. Yes, but this one is more conscious. This one possesses spatial love, mother. Here, I am already lying in your arms. Now just kiss me, my mother, my own love, I am that far.”

“Oh, my André, how are you now? Here is my kiss, you will not get this one from the people, because all those little mothers still have to awaken.”

“I know it, mother.”

“Can I help you to carry?”

“Yes, mother, you have already begun with it.”

“Then it is good, André. Deal with everything, but distribute your energy. And come back to me soon. I know that you still cannot talk, so I will not take you by surprise, but I will see you again.”

“I thank you, mother, I thank you, because you have understood me. Of course, I will come back to your life, but your kiss was love.”

Then he pulls the bell, he is inside. First greet the little Dayar and Loea, he has not see them for centuries, but it is one night for the human being, a few hours, he feels so old this morning. The child’s shouting does him good, that is the only real thing still on earth which he can experience. Jeus has pulled the bell, he felt, it was not him. And Jozef says good morning, but he is listening to the child’s shouting. So I have made it, he thinks and must go further now, the two others are no use to them today.

“Good day, Loea.”

“Good day, Jeus .”

“How is Dayar?”

“Great, Jeus, I am so happy.”

“I can understand that.”

He can feel that, because Loea got her baby by means of him. Crazy perhaps? No, it is perfectly simple. The husband did not want any children, did not want to give Loea a child, and they came, he rattled out of his body again by flying fast over bumpy boulders, with Loea on the back of the motorcycle. Loea said that to him and wept until her tears ran dry, because she would not have any children and she was not equal to that consciousness. And then André took that husband in his hands. He said to him:

“Just listen to me. I am capable of everything, if you want to know. You will give your Loea a baby. If you do not do that, then I will risk it myself and I will murder you. I will put a razor sharp knife between your ribs. I will put an end to your life if you wish to know, but Loea must have a baby.”

The man gets a fright and thinks: that is serious. Loea gets her baby.” But, Jeus, would you really have done that? Would you have murdered him? Would you have given him that beating?” “You have your baby, Loea, for the rest you are laughing, now you have made amends for a great deal.”

“But then what, if he had not done that, Jeus?” “Then you would not have got a baby, Loea, or you would have had to look for another husband.” “So anyway?” “Yes, Loea, now you would have been allowed to divorce, now he is breaking the laws, now you may leave him, because he is suffocating your going further, and God does not approve of that. Isn’t that something? Yes, you may not walk away from your husband just like that, because all of us have to experience, make amends for karmic laws, Loea. But if the husband does not want to give the mother a child, you have the right to go and to break this bond, you are not creating any new karma now.”

“How simple everything actually is again”, there comes. But it is not so simple, he knows, but Loea got her baby, her happiness and that happiness is now called Dayar, the name of Dectar from Ancient Egypt.

Will she never forget this? Will Loea be that strong? Does she feel that he as Dectar was once her child? Then Loea was simple and he went to the Temple of Isis. Loea is simple in that life, and died from sorrow, but went further, through new lives, in order to meet him who is now and became her husband again. They have to make amends to each other. However, he is their Master, and also Jeus, the child of mother Crisje.

Well, mayor of The Hague, do you also know these laws?

He climbs up, above Loea his followers are to be found, other friends, man, wife and child also live there. And he immediately hears:

“Where were you, you look so fragile, so immaterial?”

He waits a moment, but then he utters:

“I was there, where the ‘goats’ love the people, where a kiss from a goat gives you love, which you cannot experience on earth. And then I saw and experienced Socrates.”

“Are you serious, Jozef?”

“Socrates spoke to his ‘goat’ when he lived here, I speak to my dog, but then we were kissed. Then Socrates thought up and felt his philosophical systems, but he experienced the oneness with the life, the grades of development for all the systems.”

The follower now knows it, the one who is talking there is no longer Jozef, but André. When that life asks:

“Was it wonderful”, there comes from the life of André, from which he feels himself that people are inspiring him:

“Can you sense the difference between human consciousness and that of a worm? Because a worm, my friend, possesses discarded consciousness, and it means, that life originated by means of rottings. It is actually the final stage for all the creations, of which the perfectly ordinary chicken can experience both fatherhood and motherhood, and yet is seen by the academic as a great wonder.”

He waits a moment, in order to determine how that life reacts and now goes further.

“No, I am not talking nonsense, it is deadly serious to me. Yes, indeed, a worm, also a beautiful little butterfly like that, all those vermin got human and animal consciousness anyway, despite everything. After all, a louse like that lives and knows exactly where it can condense itself and where the food lives. And that also by means of the human aura of life. It is wonderful, because it takes you through all these wonders and you can admire your own grade of life. Take a walk through the gardens of Our Lord and you will see all kinds of things. Did you not know that a bird, a dove, a sparrow, other species, possess land and spatial consciousness, and what that means for the creations? I was able to experience that now. I know now that Max Heindel was sometimes terribly mistaken, nevertheless it is he who opened the mystical door of the Temple, for the West then, which was closed in Ancient Egypt, because people began there with the destruction. You can read that in the book ‘Between Life and Death’, which you know everything about, for that matter.

Freud and Jung were also completely off the mark. A friendly acquaintance of mine wanted to fool me a while ago that horse riding is the same passion as riding a bicycle. That Jung of his said that. That that Freud got beatings is the truth, but the source tells you that he was close by, but still did not have those eyes in order to look into that, as Darwin also experienced, both were blind for the creation or their spiritual eyes were still shut tight.

But can you feel the difference between a worm and human consciousness? Then you immediately see the wonderful possession of our chicken, then you know that Max Heindel thought that the human being was once able to fertilize himself. But then that is only for California, only for the Rosicrucians and not for us, because this is nonsense. I think that Max Heindel met snails in California of which he saw the laws of life, and gave them human consciousness. But on the Moon, where they must be born anyway, they do not live! If you follow the life of a caterpillar, then you will see the reincarnation for that little animal, a while later that same caterpillar flies past you and possesses the universe. But by what means was that caterpillar born? Go back a bit and you will see that rotting, that discarded consciousness of the other life, and you will also get to know that creation. You now stand not only before fatherhood and motherhood for the insect life, but in addition for the space, the universe of that little animal and namely at a divine attunement.

Worthwhile, isn't it?

It is true. But Freud will be proved right anyway. Now it will come, because by means of fatherhood and motherhood, which he makes lust out of, we got to experience the universe. I now know that it is not our eyes

which look, but the spirit, and behind this the personality. Now the human organs have a great deal to say for the male and maternal life of feeling, because it is those organs, now it will come, which connect us to all the laws of life and grades of life. If you enter there, then lust means nothing more, but the human personality does. And now we are not sexually crazy, but maternally and paternally confused, so in conflict with those laws, which experience domination by means of fatherhood and motherhood and are urges for Freud, mean nonsense for Jung, but is nothing else in depth than the becoming free from fatherhood or motherhood.”

“Did you read about Freud, Jozef?”

“No, you know that, for that matter, I was never able to get hold of a book like that, but I know all these people. When the human being, as mother and as father lets go of both the maternal and paternal grade of life by means of the laws of God, that means that man and woman must experience both organisms, then they enter improbable grades and they are now unconscious for fatherhood and motherhood, but now we enter homosexuality by means of Freud and Jung. And those academics know everything about that, according to the teachings of ‘Bartje’ then. For the divine truth they are completely wrong, because they now, which it therefore concerns, start to see the personality and it is that, according to these academics, which is sick, sexually sick, and that spiritually and physically. But can you feel the great wonder? The human being, by means of Freud, destroys himself. He says, they are sexually disharmonic, so also physically, that is for him the human being himself. I now determine that it are the spatial laws for fatherhood and motherhood by means of which the soul as human being becomes free from the male creating, so by means of reincarnation, will experience a new birth for fatherhood and motherhood. By means of this the soul is neither maternal nor paternal, so she has stepped out of that natural becoming conscious, however, by means of which she must experience that disharmony, and for Freud it is nothing else but sexual carry-on, the destruction of a human soul.

So Freud was close-by, but he does not know reincarnation, he does not think that it is the human reincarnation which is to blame for those phenomena, but which the human being as man and woman must experience, and is not lust, but the becoming free from fatherhood and motherhood. So that means, my friend, that we can now give Freud lectures by means of these laws and along with him all the others who think they feel something for psychoanalysis, but the spatial foundation of which they do not want to accept. That now means that the soul as human being has to experience millions of lives before she is conscious for all the laws of life of this universe, and then she remains conscious for fatherhood and motherhood, so that we can experience: she will also conquer those laws as the personality one day

and also remain herself, so possess normal paternal and maternal feeling.

It is not the human lust which flings, pushes, chases the soul as man and woman from the natural balance, but the laws for fatherhood and motherhood. Of course there is also the human yearning, the wanting to experience the creation, the wanting to be one, but it is still these laws by means of which the human being has lost his natural male and maternal balance, which returns after all when she experiences the conscious creating and giving birth again as man and woman."

"But good heavens, where is this going?"

"To the University of Christ, my friend, which takes all these academics to the universal awakening."

"It is worthwhile, Jozef."

"I understand that and I was able to experience last night for the universe, for human being and for animal, for Mother Nature furthermore.

So that insanity of Freud touches the life of feeling of Jung; when a learned human being like that has to cling to a human bicycle, we can speak of 'Bartje', a wisdom, which takes you back-to-front back to God, but by means of which you get lost in this natural maze. And they are already searching for this exit, but will never find it, because they do not know the soul as human being, or her birth. They are only capable of seeing her as she was created by God by means of reincarnation."

"But what did you mean with that worm and that chicken, Jozef?"

"That is simple too, my friend. The worm got consciousness by means of animal rotting, didn't it, a louse by means of pollution. The louse now possesses human characteristics, the worm material earthly ones. That little animal was born by means of earthly rotting and therefore got consciousness, but the louse originated by means of, now it will come, our consumed life of aura. Can you feel this?"

"Consumed life of aura, did you say?"

"Yes, after all, we breath in and out, by means of which the physical systems are fed, but is only in order to give those organs the drive in order to be able to work."

"I do not understand that."

"Then I will explain it to you in a different way. A magnetiser heals by means of his aura of life and not by means of breath of life. Do you understand that? Because the breath of life, which we breath in, is something entirely different to the aura which our spirit radiates, and so by means of which the organs are fed, and is life for an academic. But what is life now? What is spirit and soul? I got to know all of that last night.

The aura of life is apparently the life of the human being, but that life got physical and spiritual consciousness. If an organ has now consumed those

life juices, now nervous system and blood circulation, heart and brains, liver and gall, and so on, all those organs send out the consumed power of life, but now it will come, by means of which the louse feeds itself, so those powers by means of pollution, which is a rotting process, materially condenses itself, so that we must accept that the louse also has human consciousness. And now you know immediately by what means that louse wants to experience us precisely, but that is also exactly the same thing again for animal and human being, because a dog also received those little animals, a pig, a horse, at least very different again, but all the living organisms have to do with that and created that grade of life.”

“But where is this going?”

“It is going even deeper, my friend. By means of that you see that the louse possesses human airs, the worm earthly ones. But if you want to know, that the human aura of life also radiates all our diseases, then you will start to understand that the human characteristics also live in there and are sometimes smelled by the people, so that you sometimes hear: “You can smell who that man is, you can smell the character”, and it is not so strange, because we consciously radiate our character.

And then we immediately stand before all these creations. I saw that every cell has to create new life. By means of our discarded self now, the ape was born in the first place, and of course his own species, but then that creation also went further and all the animal species which we now know and possess, emerged.

Now listen carefully. Now that we know that every cell must give birth to and create new life, we have to accept that the organs were also able to do that, so the physical systems. And the life seas filled themselves from those systems now, my friend, however, we get to know our cow, the pig, organisms which were born by means of us, so by means of the organic life. That explains why all the animals, so the mammals, secrete a same power of life, which is the mother milk for the child, but which now explains by means of which we got those life juices, by means of which fish, cows and other animal life which feed the human being were born.”

“It is driving me crazy.”

“Not me, I am walking through these creations and recognise them, because they could begin with an own life by means of myself. So I created my own food, which we, so the Masters, can explain by means of the University of Christ, because they were able to and could follow those grades of life condensed.”

“It is supernatural, Jozef.”

“You say that, but all the life in this universe evolved and when we began with our own life, new grades of life originated, not only for the soul as hu-

man being, but in addition by means of our own organism.”

“It is tremendous what you are saying there. A pity that we did not write that down.”

“That is not necessary, my friend, Master Zelanus is already writing, it is he, along with Master Alcar, who now begins with the Divine lectures for the earth, this afternoon all these laws will be written down, no, these, I think, belong to the third part of the ‘Cosmology’, because we will record the second part first. By means of that now, my friend, the chicken is on our side and it means, her eggs are necessary for our life. But that life got organic life by means of us, because the organs had to create and give birth, that organism, to which all those other organisms which feed us belong. A fish, a cow, a chicken belong to us, because we were born in the waters, Mother Earth also created life for our organism and that life possesses the attunement for our organism, but originated from our self, the discarded skin.”

“Will all of that be described, Jozef?”

“I understand now that the Masters have already begun and you can count on it that every question, each answer from yourself will soon get a place in that part, because everything has meaning for the ‘Cosmology’. But Freud should have known this. All the psychologists, but those academics still cannot accept any reincarnation and those laws explain everything. The wonderful thing now for a chicken is that she possesses fatherhood and motherhood: after all, she gives birth and creates at the same time.”

“But the cock then?”

“The cock, you ask? It fertilises the life, but the mother as the chicken possess both characteristics, possesses Sun and Moon. Or do you believe that your wife is capable of laying her children? Can you feel what I mean? No, she cannot do that, but a chicken possesses these gifts or laws, also the dove and all the winged animal species and sometimes also the species, seen as post-creations, to which the caterpillar belongs. So the chicken possesses a wonderful creation. After all, the new life emerges from her, which is the egg. That is both giving birth and creating through one organic life, by means of which Max Heindel started to think, and wrote in his *Cosmology* that the people once fertilised themselves, but is now nonsense, because we would receive as the first stage fatherhood and motherhood as an independence.”

“And what does that mean?”

“That we as human beings became father and mother independently, but by means of the Moon and namely during our embryonic existence.”

“These are truly lectures, Jozef.”

“I understand that. It tells us that we are in good and namely masterly hands, but everything belongs to the University of Christ. Max Heindel proves by means of this that he never experienced one conscious disembod-

iment, or he could never have recorded these mistakes in his Cosmology. Because he wants to explain these matters in this way, I know both his consciousness and his contact. And that now means something, my friend, because there are hundreds of thousands of people who accepted him.

For the theosophists that is the same mistake. Madame Blavatsky thought and says: first nature was born, then the animal and afterwards the human being came. The theosophists says that, my friend, but that is wrong! We people were born first and from our discarded self the animal, and only many millions of years later Mother Nature.”

“And did you also see that now, Jozef?”

“No, not that, I already experienced those laws for the books of ‘The Origin of the Universe’, so already before the war, but now the Masters are going deeper, and are laying foundations for the University of Christ.

So all our body parts had to create and give birth. Those organisms were also born in the waters and we see those post-creations again. A snake does not possess any spiritual astral going further, neither does an octopus. Those are now post-creations, which were born by means of lower systems. So every organ must, during these first hours for our embryonic existence, create and give birth, until the seven grades of life for human and animal have experienced the final, and those rotting processes emerged; by means of which all that life now got an own existence, and we still see, not only on the land, but it can also be experienced and recognised in the waters. All the life, my friend, comes from the waters, but evolved both for land and water, so got both land and water consciousness, but in addition spatial, which are the winged animal species. But what time is it?”

“Twelve o’clock, Jozef.”

“Then I must leave, because Master Zelanus will begin. I greet you, my friends.”

André saunters onwards, back along the water, that life also has something to say again. But he does not give all those lives any breath, he is still not capable of that, because we want him to attune himself to these laws both materially and to these laws at the same time and to only later give himself to all the life of God. He now feels that we inspire him, it happened of its own accord, he feels, but meanwhile he received and materialised the laws of life of God, of the All-Source, but now in his organism, as a child of Mother Earth. But, there comes from his inner self, but how easy it was for the initiates. Ramakrishna could give himself completely to his followers, he had nothing else to do and could think up and experience the laws, but he never came that deep. But now do not do any more crazy things. And that is for Jeus, also for Jozef, they must represent him here.

The human being does not know him, they never know when he is like

a Master, but that can be established by means of the wisdom. I must not search for my hat, he lets himself know, if I am wearing that thing, that is good for pathetic academics. Even if I am still so far from home, I must and will be normal, or everything will no longer have any meaning. Now there is no danger, now the people will not be able to say that I am crazy and everything will get the spatial authority, the people will say to themselves and to others, that it is not that crazy after all.

That now means, reader, that he is busy restraining himself, is giving himself a place in society for those who want to follow him, who want to accept him now and later. But they will then also get to know Jeus and Jozef, but then they will stand before other personalities and they will no longer know what to do. Later, only much later, André will have to agree that it was them who protected him as André-Dectar for the material life. Jozef is the city one, Jeus the child from the country, as Dectar he is now the Master. Jeus mucks around, Jozef already got to deal with his tremendous beating. The personality Jeus is still sleeping and having a good time, is the fun lover for this character, Jozef is married and must deal with and experience the marriage, which he has nothing to do with as André-Dectar, nothing belongs to him, because he is the instrument of the Masters. And yet, André can follow the life of Jeus and talk to that life, that happens sometimes, but it wants to be the elevating for all those character traits to the conscious personality, André-Dectar!

Every human being actually has to experience that. Do art and you will be it! How many character traits does the human being not possess? And they got an own life and an own personality here, and also an own independence by means of which you can get to know yourself. Every human being possesses the child-like, which never dies, but which will get the adult consciousness one day, or you will still be at a standstill. And it is also wonderful, anyone who has now lost that child-like, therefore feels adult in everything, lacks that beautiful, that pure life of feeling, by means of which the human being is lovely, remains the child of Christ. Did Christ not speak about that?

“Let the children come to Me, because the Kingdom of Heaven belongs to them”, is now Jeus for André, but that child also stands before the Cosmology and has to master the laws for that. Now that he sinks away, Jeus and Jozef can talk, they do that too. Jozef must eat, drink and take care of the everyday life. André too, but now by means of the Masters. But you will certainly already feel, the instrument of this life is an own independence anyway. Jeus is not even listening to what André has to tell, and that is now still not possible either, or that youth would not be cosmically conscious and that is not possible. The spiritual personality, so André-Dectar, is cosmically conscious, and Jeus and Jozef still have to master that. Put more clearly, we

experience the split personality here, and you are also that, reader, every human being is that!

That Jeus will get to experience that sooner or later, that is coming now, the days are coming, that hour has already struck and then we experience wonderful hours. "But", André keeps calling and Jeus does not do that, "mother, dear Crisje, if I had not had you, if you had not helped me, what would have become of me then?" That is also the sacred truth, by means of this bond he now deals with the Cosmology.

In a few hours the life has become different once more, consciousness has now come for the earth and that happened of its own accord. But can you imagine, dear reader, all of this just like that for yourself sometime? You will not get to the bottom of it. You cannot do it, so that André also gets to experience that it is the Masters who give him all of this to experience, but now on earth. André does not know and feel hunger, Jozef and Jeus do. Jozef must now eat rubbish, if he wants to keep the organism alive, but is sometimes not accepted by Jeus. When Jozef stands before the sugar beets, it is André who throws that food out, because that pulls him back to an animal-like grade of life and must not happen, that creates miseries for him, but what does André hope to achieve now? Jozef gets to hear from Jeus:

"That is pig feed, how can you eat that now?"

And when Jozef reacts, Jeus also utters:

"The pigs where we are do not eat that."

And now these two got into an argument about the food. André will also be involved, I too, when we begin to write soon, because then that food will dominate me, also him, and that is disharmony. Jozef says:

"Shut your mouth, it is better than nothing."

"Are you trying to kid me", there also comes from Jeus, "that you like that? Did we have to eat that at home with mother?"

Jeus now goes into the cellar, Jozef takes the consciousness in his hands. And what does that mean now, dear reader? I am giving you all these subtle nuances, so that you will also get to know yourself and because it belongs to the Cosmology. It means that Jozef also becomes unwell from all this pig feed, but which he never ate during his youth, after which he must experience this comparison. Jeus disappears into the cellar for this purpose, now descends to the subconscious and has to accept this. Now the personality forces the character traits to listen by means of the own 'will' and they therefore have nothing more to say. Jeus is putting on too many airs, the natural is rebelling against the unnatural. And then we come home. I tell André to prepare himself for the writing. It is too cold in the front room, then we will just begin in the kitchen with the 'Cosmology', there is still some heat to be experienced there, old meaningless books are now burnt, the manuscripts of

ours now go into the stove, balls are also made from them in order to cook those sugar beets, which Jozef loves so much.

If it is too cold now, then that will restrict me and I cannot keep the physical systems under control. If Jozef eats too much, then that will destroy me; now the physical systems react too much, and we have to take that into account. It happened more than once that André could not eat any more during the writing, he was so far away from the material world, but then Master Alcar also had to take care of that and eat now, so for André, because André would otherwise lose his organic powers.

If we now live between both heat and cold, the writing will happen of its own accord. To be on the safe side he wraps himself in blankets. By heating the feet well, the systems get food, so that heat itself. Trembling, or anything else from heat or cold, disturbs, that takes André out of the trance, there may not be any material disturbances. But within five minutes we have begun, we have laid the first contact, Master Alcar and I, André can see us. He says cheerfully:

“So, my friend? What do you hope to achieve in this cold? To write about Cosmology, here in the kitchen? Do you wish to look for a needle in this ocean of life? Do you wish, please let me finish speaking, to fight Adolf Hitler and his gang, his terrible kind? Do you wish to give the rottenness of this pure mankind a better light for a moment? To knock down everything of the spiritual faculties? I will surrender to your life despite everything.” And he is instantly in our hands now, I can begin!

André now sees that the spiritual clockwork is instantly set and means that we calculate the powers of life which we will use today for the writing. He hears the ticking of it and can calculate for himself how far we will go today. But there is a disturbance and a terrible one, the sugar beet soup is working. I let slip, by means of which you can know that we experience everything:

“How can you eat such food now, now that you know that we must write?”

But now I get to hear from Jozef:

“Is there anything else to eat, inhabitant of heaven?”

That hits the mark, Master Alcar laughs heartily, I forgot for a moment that Jozef must eat, but now we must vomit first, experience something else, before we can go further. Before we began to write, Jozef ate, it could not be avoided anyway, the Viennese woman has nothing else and she wants Jozef to eat, or he will no longer be able to do this work. But now what? Master Alcar does something, the Master descends into the organism and pushes those phenomena to the human coffin, to the process, where it must go, but must now experience an acceleration. A Master can do that. A moment later that pressure on the stomach has disappeared and we can go further. But no more sugar beet soup, then just nothing, we can no longer stand it.

Anyone who sees him writing like that will think that he is busy himself. But one sheet of paper after the other flies out of the typewriter and Jeus, nor Jozef can do that, only André can do that and he gets the writing for nothing. André can now follow me, can experience everything, if he wants that, we have now developed that far. I have now got hold of seventy-five percent of his life of feeling for the writing. By means of the own twenty-five percent, so by means of which he feeds the organism, he can follow me. When I have finished some pages, he looks at me for a moment and says:

“That is always still a great wonder for me, Master Zelanus.”

I give him an answer while writing, I send him my own feelings while writing, I can do that and still do not make any mistakes, do not hit any wrong keys, which is also a wonder for him once more, but for us as spiritual personalities is nothing more than consciousness. André will now experience yet other wonders, but he hears from me:

“That’s it, André.”

I go further, he waits a moment, and then there comes to me again:

“It is worthwhile. I would also like that. I would also like to write.”

“But you are doing that, aren’t you?”

“I am not doing that. I cannot do what you are doing there, I have never learned that. And what would Jeus and Jozef hope to achieve now?”

“They cannot do it, they have not had any school, or education for that, André-Dectar.”

He waits again, I go further. The typewriter rattles and the sugar beet soup is also going down, we are no longer bothered by it now. The Viennese woman hears the rattling, now and again I must also give her an answer, because she does not pay any attention to this writing and is, and has remained perfectly normal during all those years. It is actually her who has never let go of this perfectly normal, has never taken André into account, for her he has remained Jozef or Jopie. And Master Alcar wanted that, and we also take that into account. And then there comes from André:

“I saw, Master Zelanus, that my follower was upset by what I told him this morning.”

“Probably”, I say back to him, they are short answers, but by means of which André feels that we can also experience this oneness. That was not possible before, but now we have developed that far that this is also possible.

Now there is uttered: “Good day, dear. But why are you working so hard? You will go through your chair from hunger. Why must you work so hard now with a body like that?”

That is the Viennese woman, dear reader. Is she wrong? But we are working and have to give her an answer. Sometimes Master Alcar does that, now I must answer her and give her my grumble, something which says: yes, but

what do you want? She just takes hold of me, I get to experience a material kiss. André winks at me, he knows it, he feels what this says. It is wonderful, because she is a child, a simple child, I would not have wanted to accept this kiss from another personality. I give her my kiss on the hands back, to which she says:

“My crazy darling?”

This love is immaculate and humanly pure. I feel happy, but go further. André smiles, but does not say anything, he lets me feel his feelings. Idiot? Yes, that word disturbed me for a moment, I can still hear it, it falls on the piece of paper, I throw that page out and can begin again. Idiot does not sound bad. Idiot?

Idiot, it still resounds, but then that word must be killed, or I will be attached to it and then will not be able to go further. André thinks, but where does Master Zelanus get that consciousness from, he does not let himself be disturbed by anything. The Viennese woman goes further, potters around us, and we too, we continue what André experienced. Everything is recorded, also his thinking and feeling, which makes the Cosmology attractive and by means of which the human being will also get to know himself on earth. When I have written five pages, we get to hear from the Viennese woman:

“But what a world it is. No, I do not mean that, I mean, but what kind of people live there. My mother always said, the earth is the paradise, but the people are the devils.”

When no answer comes, she asks:

“Are you not saying anything?”

And then I must answer again and say to her: “Your mother was pure, it is true. The earth is sweet, the earth is beautiful, but the people are the devils and the demons.”

I go further! André winks at me and at Master Alcar again, it is sweet. And a moment later there comes:

“I do not wish to return to the earth again. Not as a woman either, I have just had enough of all that stumbling along. If I have to return, then I will do it differently. I will go then, well, what would I go and do then?”

We work on, when she does not give any concrete thoughts, we do not give her an answer either, she understands and feels that. And a moment later again there comes:

“That rotten stove. How can that thing burn now, when you do not have anything to burn? How difficult life is now.”

And I go further, André sees, in between this talk we are writing about cosmic systems, I have written the first pages for the second part of the Cosmology. When she says something about these times, I say back to her:

“That is true, love, but these times must not destroy your personality.” To

which she says to me:

“How polite you are to me? The polite form of address? Don’t make me laugh.”

Sometimes she hears that Jozef is no longer there, but then she gets to experience that polite form, but then it is us. She has a lot to say today and that is because we cannot write in the front room. We are now sitting too close to her surroundings.

“It is terrible, horrible, but now just keep calm.”

“You will just have to try that, dear, won’t you?” she gets back, then I get to experience her kiss again. André thinks, he follows me, but he has to smile for a moment, there is now nothing more to be experienced from Jozef and Jeus. But the typewriter is haunting, we are now haunting by means of the writing, those are also wonders for André-Dectar. “You used to play with Jeus”, André sends to me, “but it was me. Now you are writing by means of me, and we are playing again. Is that not a real wonder? What do the academics know about this now? Nothing! But it is a great wonder! I can see that you are haunting now, Master, Lantos Dumonché? It is wonderful. What was the kiss from the Viennese woman like? Is she not sweet? Not a little child. And that is also wonderful. It is a pity that she cannot experience anything of all these wonderful things. But who would be able to experience it here as wife of the earth? I do not believe anyone would. And if that was the case, I now see, we would immediately be at a standstill too, because you cannot take that life into this.” And it is true, as it now is, it is well-finished! The Masters also took care of that.

André follows the writing, so we are connected together with these laws, but I am writing!

André reads on page 6:

‘Is this still nonsense for your life? Or is it beginning to dawn inside, is a life sun rising for your conscious little self and do you want to understand something?’

Do you understand that God is light for the day and made one for the night?

It is Mother Earth!’

And a moment later, between the talking of the Viennese woman, he reads:

‘Did a bit more light enter you? Can you now accept me for a few minutes?’

Is all of this not wonderful then?

I have seen God!

I have spoken to God!

I was able to experience God!

I got His love!

I got to know God as Father and especially as Mother!

I now know the Divine laws!
I now know the grades of life for your soul and your spirit!
I know all the worlds of God, for us people and the animal and the life of Mother Nature.'

I go further, he can experience this and follow me, and it is a wonder for his personality. We are on page seven, he just looks over my shoulders and reads:

'I have the food and drink for the whole of this mankind!

I have the love for this mankind!

I have the 'knowledge' for this mankind!

I have received the way, the truth and the life for this mankind. Can you now open yourself a bit, dear human child of this so beautiful world, beautiful earth?'

I go further, André now sees that our 'Cosmology' gets Divine meaning. How far can we go today? But when a V2 passes over, there comes:

"You are not sure of your life for a single second. There goes another dirty thing, such a horrible monster and then no food, nothing more, only misery."

I have reached page eight, another while and then we can say for today, enough, but I want to write ten of them. Every day ten, those are twenty pages of reading, that is the book finished in thirty days, in twenty days. We want, if it is possible, to break a record, André and I, so that Master Alcar can soon begin the following journey. And then there comes again:

"Will you be writing for long today? Have you still not done enough? Husband, just do not work so hard. For this terrible world? Should you slave like that for all those dreadful people?"

"A while longer, child, and I will have made it", I say back to her and then we only hear the typewriter rattling, but we write and work for this so poor mankind, so that damnation will disappear! So that the human being will know that it is he himself who has made bits and pieces. But systems are experienced here, Socrates, psychologist of the earth, here we experience Divine reality! Dear? Kiss me again, I wanted to ask her, but I go further, but we send all her love to Golgotha! She will also experience her wonderful place in the Cosmology, Crisje too, Jeus and Jozef too and all of them have to do with André.

The typewriter rattles, it is a wonderful sound. André, I see, is going for a walk through the house. He can do that, nothing is stopping him. Through the hallway to the front room. What time is it there? Almost five o'clock. Another moment and then the clock will strike. He waits, I feel, I can see too, and then the clock strikes five o'clock. That is also a wonder for him, again and again, but as a child he was already able to experience that. Now he is cosmically aware of it. From his world he hears the ticking of the clock.

Freud, academics, if you experience this, then you will have made it instantly. But you cannot be reached. Those feelings will also get a place in the 'Cosmology', because these are facts. It is wonderful listening to the ticking of the typewriter, he thinks, and I receive that from his life. Master Alcar has gone, I will also go soon and will then be ready for the earth. Then André will return to me.

In this way we go further! I am almost there. André will soon feel how many powers I have used. That poor organism must go further, even if he is skin and bone, we will write, despite everything, mankind will help us to carry anyway, by means of this poverty André can deal with the laws. If there was human happiness on earth, then it would be more difficult for us, because the 'Cosmology' is so wonderful. But the human suffering will help us, this pressure, that heaviness has to do with our life and has attunement to all these laws. Another while and I must stop. Now André can take over the organism again and if he wants, force Jozef to represent the personality, that remains in his hands. This afternoon we wrote twenty pages and it happened of its own accord, there are no disturbances, or any V2s. Even if the rockets fly over our life, they will no longer disturb us, we will continue to write, we are completely closed off by the Masters, but this development has taken fifteen years!

We ploughed and sowed a small meaningless piece of the All-Maternal today. Anyone who is open to this later, will grasp it, we know, one day the whole of mankind will read our experiencing, the books of André-Dectar!

And then we are that far. André returns and asks:

"Where are we going now, Master Zelanus?"

"To the Moon, André. My pupils are waiting there. I have already been there for a hundred years and I will remain there for the time being in order to open the people on the other side to all the laws of life. That is my task, outside of this, which we experience together for mankind. We, you know that, no longer need to rest."

"A pity, we could also have written another dozen pages."

"No, André, order from Master Alcar, it is enough for today. We have to take that into account, it is your body."

"Give Mother Moon my kiss, Master Zelanus."

"I will not forget that, but she has already felt your kiss."

"And the greetings to my Wayti."

"That has also already happened, André, and she will feel you. But now think about the sugar beets. See you tomorrow, André-Dectar."

"See you tomorrow, I will be ready."

"We know that. And now, see you tomorrow."

I am gone, the contact has been broken. I fly through the universe and

go back to Mother Moon, where all my followers are. André can follow me. Freud and other people are also there, the academics of this world will get a lecture from the University of Christ. André now reads what I have written. A few pupils are also allowed to read it, they take away that cosmic pressure from him, and he will be ready tomorrow again. He can now think, for the Cosmology and for himself. And he is already beginning.

It is a big mess! Academics ridicule themselves for the universe! Poverty trump card ! But they will have to accept me one day! We do not write in the mornings, or it will be too much, he needs fresh air first. And outside he can talk to all the life and he gets to experience the material, but now cosmic oneness, by means of which Master Alcar opens him. By means of this we can go further and continually deeper. So what he must experience on the other side is also for the earth, because all these laws live there. And those are people and animals, flowers and plants. Now he does not need to disembodify, now he will sleep naturally this evening, but we have begun.

Good heavens, the body looks awful, he determines in the evening and looks at himself. As long as I can deal with, stand that. But what Master Zelanus has written is wonderful. I am no longer a human being. Men and woman are on the decline, they too, but not spiritually. These people rise above everything of the earth, what they experience is love and pure happiness, and by means of that they will keep going. But he knows, I am experiencing pure spiritual silence. And we know what he can do, this André-Dec-tar, and we have, all the Masters, women and men in our life have sacred respect for that, sacred respect! Christ too! We know what it costs him, what he has to deal with, but he has also become the Prince of the Universe for that purpose! And that means everything!

From our life we send him our thoughts, he cannot release himself from that; it is the Masters who force him to think in this direction. And every thought is laid down. What he thinks about and what he meets on earth, speaks to his personality. You will get to know that these thoughts and feelings come to him infallibly by what he now does, thoughts which I pass on from the universe to his life and personality and according to which he will act. I now force him to go outside for a moment, into the street in order to draw breath, but we are doing something, I am doing it! And suddenly he is standing in a florists buying some flowers.

“Who is trying that on with me”, he wonders. “People used to send me into the butchers in order to buy meat for sick people, and now flowers?” Now that he has come so far, he hears me say:

“For the Viennese woman, André. I wanted to thank her for her sweet thoughts, her pure kiss. Is it possible? Just lend me those material cents, I will make amends for everything on this side.”

He sends me: "Kind soul."

But his heart is open to warm-hearted deeds and love. How can it be? A Master from the other side is sending the Viennese woman flowers. Flowers from the Spheres of Light, they are coming straight from the Moon. But there is not much out of the ordinary for sale now, he takes what he can get, he determines for himself that they look more like nettles than Universal Roses. And then he returns to the Viennese woman.

"What have you got there?"

"Flowers for you, flowers from Master Zelanus. Well, I could not get any other ones, but do not forget, love means more to you than these nettles."

"My crazy darling?"

"Why am I a crazy thing now?"

"Who buys flowers now during these times, after all, there is nothing out of the ordinary to be got."

"That is true, but these will remain healthy, they will not die. These have actually already died, because they come from the Moon. Can you see this kiss? Can you feel this kiss? Just look, just feel, it is a divine kiss. Can you not see the card? When Ardaty gave warnings to the priests in the Temple of Isis, exactly the same thing happened as this now, you can read the spiritual card, can't you? And it says there: from Master Zelanus, for your kiss. You know 'Between Life and Death'; but this is also love."

"I am getting flowers from Master Zelanus?"

"Yes, child, because you talked to him so wonderfully."

"To him?"

"Yes, during the writing, I heard exactly what you chatted about, it was wonderful. And now Master Zelanus has bought these flowers for you. Worthwhile, you can think about it."

And now thinking. He speeds up, dissolves for the earth, but continues to feel oneness with the human society. Both thousands of thoughts and problems charge at his life. It is natural, now that we are not there, that our being one with his life continues to keep the universal contact, he must analyse the thought of the human being, or we will not come any further. And that must now happen on the street, or wherever he is to be found, he must think about all the life, about Socrates, Jung and Adler, the theosophy, he must make comparisons for the Cosmology and it is his task for now when we have broken the contact. That gives you, dear reader, that once you are that far, you can also continually experience the spiritual contact, this being one with your loved ones, if you wish to think as André-Dectar does, or you will not get to experience any being one, it will not be possible now!

The time now, which will come, the days that we are not writing, or the hours when he is free from the Other Side, are true lectures for your life and

personality. The Prince of the Universe lives there in that little kitchen at a cosmic attunement. And then it begins, there is no one in the street, there is calm here, but they are sitting there in front of their little light; some oil and a piece of shoe lace, as millions in Europe have to accept. However, this life stands opposite Adolf Hitler and his devils and represents the good!

Christ is watching!

God is still Love!

The messengers of God are watching! But in a way in which people cannot imagine, so differently to how the Protestant and the Catholic child can imagine it.

The Divine systems are analysed here. How deep is love?

Well, how deep is love?

As deep as the human being possesses and has to give in feeling. If I now experience a kiss and some love, then I have to do with that personality. And if that personality knows about these laws, I will get to experience a spiritual kiss, spiritual love, which everyone searches for, which means the happiness for this world. And all the people search for that, but all those people have nothing to spare for that, a Protestant and a Catholic also want to experience that, but now those children do not become free from their damnation and they stand before a dead kiss, which does not touch soul or spirit.

It is true!

A woman is the most sacred thing which lives on earth, by means of her you can experience happiness as a man, without her the life on earth would have no meaning. But how deep is a woman? What does she have to give the life of feeling of 'man'?

Will people, all those perfectly ordinary people, who do not want to know anything about these cosmic treasures be able to give that love? Why do so many people get divorced? Do those people think that they have already experienced each others' life and consciousness? People who do not want to experience anything of these laws, do not experience any spiritual love. That life is shallow, the kiss shallow, that kiss and that love were given and experienced materially. Give me a kiss, dear?

Wayti, can you feel my kiss? Are my soul and my life of feeling not attached to that?

What is the kiss of a theosophist like?

What is the kiss of a Rosicrucian like?

What is the kiss of an initiate like?

What is the kiss of a Reformed child of Mother Earth like? Do not make me cry. It is yuck, now come with me to this cosmic oneness? Mothers, I possess love!

How did Annie Besant kiss? How does Krishnamurti kiss? How did Ram-

akrishna kiss? Socrates? Plato? Bach? Wagner? Titiaan? Rembrandt? Van Dyck?

The human being gives his love according to his consciousness. And now the human kiss is deep, that is love, surrendering and experiencing the own grade of life.

But I did not think, he thinks, that nettles could smell like that. It is spiritual perfume, you can smell spiritual consciousness, it is as wonderful as spatial phosphorus, it is pure breath of life.

They go to sleep, it is half past seven, it is better in bed than in the cold kitchen and then he can think. V2s again. The people tremble in bed. The remaining cups roll over the ground and break. But those cursed krauts; no, those dreadful Nazis. You can destroy yourself spiritually by means of curses. It is painful. But he thinks about the German soldiers who came to collect his books. The neighbours thought that he was working for the Germans. What do you want with that man, cobbler? That man is coming to collect my books and is not a murderer, not every German is a Nazi. How the people hate the life of God. Those Germans want nothing to do with Adolf, even if those boys are here in our country, cobbler? If you think like that, then you are like Caiaphas, little mites. Poor believers? And that is ecclesiastical? That is religious? That wants to enter a heaven? Is that love?

Is that your kiss for the God of all this life? Can you see now how pathetic your life kiss is for the life of God? And do you want God to grow flowers from your train of thought? Other lives killed because of your thinking? You see, you are so poor, cobbler, and all those who live around me. Then it is better to have no faith, like here downstairs, but those people do not mock now, do not destroy, do not destroy the life of God by means of their life of feeling, even if I want nothing to do with that type. They are false!

Poor Erich Kohlen. You are in Russia, but I am thinking of you. Did you see me a moment ago standing next to you, there in that barren ice-cold plain? I am there and I received your thoughts. The student is also sending out again, but I still do not react, that man means nothing to me, he can still get angry and that must not happen; now you will never get to experience this contact.

If you are having a hard time of it there, Erich, then think about me. The books of the Masters will support you in that. It must be gruesome to experience that hell there, but you will come back to your wife and children pure and will stand miles higher than all these cruel Dutch people, who possess a God but hate with a vengeance. And they call themselves Christians! They are plague spreaders at a spiritual attunement. You must first know the mentality of our spiritual anaemic people, if you want to experience this mentality, but then you will stand before this naked personality. And then you see

what these masses do and have learned by means of the religion, there is now no question of spiritual love. But Golgotha will heal them!

Can you see me, Erich? Can you feel that we are one? Our people needs this slap, but those masses do not want that, bowing their heads will come later, but then for ten seconds, tomorrow they will hate again. Because you do not have a God, no God was born for this wretched love. You must be destroyed!

Oh well, can you disagree with them? It is Adolf! They did not want a war here. But you do not hate, Erich, you will not be able to hate and yet you are a German, there are also Russians who do not want to hate. But I can feel your cold, it is terrible, how well off we still are.

My material systems absorb themselves full by means of the heat of the little bed. I enjoy myself, even if the organism is rattling, I myself am happy. And what am I like now? Now the Masters are working on my organism, they are following the blood circulation, my heart, which got a slap twice in 1939 and I myself fell on the floor, because that angina lived it up. The tension, 'The Origin of the Universe' did that, those books were therefore written by my blood, Erich, so that you can accept that I also had to deal with my slaps.

I feel that there is something between my lungs, but Master Alcar will get that out again. You will believe it of course, dying is the most wonderful bliss which there is for me. It is crazy, sometimes I want to leave for good, but then I see all those miserable people before me and I begin again. It is that cursed powerlessness which finishes you. I can make this whole world happy and the people do not want that happiness. That hits you, Erich, and that was the worst thing for Christ! Not the crucifixion, but His powerlessness as a Divine conscious being beat Him so much. I can understand that now, because I have got to know the Divine laws.

The Fuehrer sends his character traits to the English people and wants to murder (the House of) Israel. But what was possible for ten thousand years, cannot happen now either. (The House of) Israel cannot be destroyed, Adolf! Did you not know that? I already told you it ten times; you will be destroyed, I already told you in 1935, but you did not want to listen. Now you stand before your material end and you can murder yourself, no more will remain for you. Poor dog!

And along with you all the others who followed you.

Goodbye, my Erich, I am going to sleep. Tomorrow I must write and we need many powers for that. I will see you again! I know now that you will not perish, you will come back to wife and children!

It is fine like this, universe, I feel myself light. Yesterday I thought that the universe was pressing on my human shoulders, but now I am different.

Thank you, my Master Alcar!

The following V2s keep him awake, but the sleep comes, and also the dreaming, while he is asleep he crawls over the earth, he goes through coffins and undergoes one rotting after another, experiences the 'worm', the human corpse, until he wakes up in the morning. He jumps out of bed for the natural urge, dashes back into bed and sleeps now, without dreams, free from all those worlds, but feels that he has been on his way for thousands of years. Under the ground he experienced worlds, he underwent post-creations and is conscious of every grade of life. People let him experience dreams, so that he can think today.

When he wakes up, he can begin. You would become afraid of it, but you are not and it is not gruesome either. All that life has meaning, it is cosmology! But a snake is a monster. A crocodile too, not apes, they originated from us people. But that Darwin. The University of Christ has been opened now. I can feel it and I must think for that.

"You see, Rama, it is going good like this, but you were not able to do that. Nor Blavatsky. You never heard V2s during your life, because they would have knocked you from your spiritual balance. Not me! You were not open to food and drink, you did not care about that, nor do I. But this society rarefied you, me too, but I still stand on my own two feet. Is that not worthwhile, Rama?

You can recognise the animals now, Rama, which belong to creation. You see those species and every species created again, gave birth too, by means of which yet other grades originated and the inbreeding began. And now I saw, Rama, that the first grade of life emerged from the waters, but would multiply, also embellish itself, and that happened by means of Mother Earth; after all, the prehistoric animals dissolved, but they have now reached the higher stage for our age, they are now the horses, the cows, they are dogs and cats. So from the jungle back to the city, just as we people experienced that, it is so clear!

Did you see me crawling under the earth, Rama?

When I was there last night, I thought about you. But those animals. How many ranks and grades did they not create for themselves. There are seven grades and that means, seven times into the lowness, and every grade created new life. Do you already know how many animals were born from all those grades of life, for the inbreeding and the existing creation? And those species are to be found under the actual species, which I see as the primal source for a grade of life, it is the material-physical foundation. Nice, Rama? It is too!

I then saw myself when I still lived in the jungle. I was also sitting there under the ground and lived in a tree, but I had many wives around me, by means of which I lived it up and created little children. Sometimes I ran from

one grade to the other, also created little children there. And then, Rama? Then I fragmented my own grade of life, I messed up my primal attunement, because I was one with the third, the second and also the fifth grade for my organic life, by means of which I sullied my own creation. Can you feel it?

And now the people in society wonder why the human being no longer possesses any resistance. By means of this, Rama, we people discarded, lost our natural resistance, and then we could no longer stand heat, or cold. And now the diseases came.

I saw and experienced that during my nocturnal journey.

However, I saw, when those seven grades of life had lived it up for the creation, that rotting continued, and those now became those post-creations from which all these vermin were born, but which could never experience spiritual consciousness beyond this death. Can you also feel this, Rama?

The human being is the highest image of creation for God.

But this animal-like being wages war. That animal kills, is blood-thirsty. That animal is now called Adolf Hitler and his kind!

But every animal as human being is to blame for this misery, but this animal no longer wants to know that. Undress a general like that and you will only see his little grade of life. I have no respect for fashionable people. I have no respect for queens, or kings, emperors, and so on, who sully the life of God, I undress them and I see their little poverties outstanding and can no longer feel any respect.

You should look at a human being like that, Rama, with all those ribbons and metal nonsense on the jacket. That makes you sick, if you know these grades of life.

Can you hear how they rant on, that they are angry at me?

Rama, the Church takes part in the last judgement. I saw there that the human bones were rotten, how do all those millions now wish to find their own skeleton again when the heavens begin to trumpet? I saw that moment. And then I saw, if that would really happen one day, that the woman was walking round with two right arms, put on a male head, because the human being ploughed up the churchyards during the centuries which had passed, so that a big argument came about, about the skeletons, Rama, how those people argued about the bones. And that will happen, if the Church is right, if the Church gets what she gives the people to enjoy and proclaims as Divine truth. Millions of people no longer had a skeleton, those bones were burnt by the cremation and yet they must arise from the graves, appear before God. Can you feel the poverty and did you, when you were still here, think about all those possibilities? That is the Catholic Church, Rama! The possession of that body which says that it is the only-sanctifying Church. Count me out, I shiver from all those benevolences. I know one other God, and this one is

Love, that one of Mine gives me millions of lives to experience and says: you will get a new existence, that of the Catholic Church will walk itself to death!

You could laugh yourself silly, if it was not so sad, my Ramakrishna.

A human corpse therefore means nothing more. But how stupid the Egyptians were, now that they put all that gold and silver with the corpse, which people could certainly have used for something much better. And they also still had to learn that. In this way I am now capable of giving the cosmic word to all those sects, I could be the Master for all these sects and then they would get cosmic consciousness, they would be well-off with me. I got the word for all the religions on earth, Rama, you know that, for that matter.

You should see, Rama, how infallibly the human louse gave itself consciousness, that is also a wonder. Even our used aura of life created a new life, so the post-creations are that deep. Is that something?

But did you know that I have many Catholic readers?

If you think how the Catholic Church burnt people at the stake, you will be frightened. And yet the priest says: there were only ten of them. There were just ten people who were eliminated by the Church, to which our 'Galilei' belongs, even if he was not burnt at the stake, but his life was eliminated – a pope could do that – because the Church thought that they were practising witchcraft, haunting, and feared for the other worshippers. But such a pathetic Catholic Church, and people call that holy mother. I cannot understand that the millions of people from that Church do not begin to think. And yet, I know it, that herd animal still has to awaken. But try telling it to that kind?

The people of Galilei banged his fists on the table, Rama, because he did not want the Earth to revolve around the Sun and then Galilei went into the can. But the Catholic Church has forgotten that. Those lies were no longer there, nor those stakes. And yet, we know it, that power will soon collapse.

It will happen in one night!

And then it will be: gone holy father, gone cardinals. Gone priests, nuns, you must give birth and create!

I know it, Rama, then the Masters will speak!

Then it will be our turn! Then we will speak! We, the Masters of the University of Christ!

How those people will stink, Rama, so when the last judgement begins for the Church, when they appear before their God. Would you think that God will tolerate that corpse smell in 'HIS' world?

I thought just like that for the Church. But that poor Galilei.

If they could get me, I would perish, Rama. But we now live in the twentieth century, that power is over and the rest will come soon. But they have just closed off the progress for this mankind in their own dungeon. And yet?

Forgotten! The Church does not make any mistakes!

And those millions of little animals believe everything!

When I was living under the ground last night, Rama, I thought about this last judgement and still had to laugh out loud. The stars and planets followed me and Galilei called to me: "Now let her have it, André-Dectar, she has earned it!" I avenge Galilei and Socrates by means of this wisdom, by means of the laws of life, Rama, you know that.

But what nonsense all those priests and cardinals talked, also those holy fathers during these two thousand years. They made a divine apparition out of Peter, and he ran away fast precisely when Christ needed him.

But I would like to see that woman sometime with her ribs from another grade of life, when she has to appear before God, good heavens, what fun we will have then.

And then all those people from the prehistoric age, Rama, what do they hope to achieve now? That is the dance of death for the Catholic Church with a careful swoon, because that is certain that all those children of the Church will succumb, but from shock, because they can no longer find any bones.

And it is only then that a nun will get to know herself, it is only now that she will see that she has suffocated her creations, all those children will not awaken before that anyway.

How, my dear Rama, will they cuddle each other now?

By means of the rattling of the bones, heads, arms and mouths? Ask Beethoven or Bach sometime, whether they cannot find one human being on earth who wants to experience their composition, and then passes it onto the Church, then the Church can experience the last judgement at a cosmic attunement. Good heavens, Rama, what music we will hear now. Because that is music!"

When he hears that Jeus lets rip from his cellar, and a while later says:

"If I came home past the church, I would no longer take off my cap, because that woman has still never said good day to me", he can agree with him, because it is true.

And then he dissolves for a moment into Jeus and he gets to hear: "Do you remember, Jeus, that we sometimes stood in front of the church for hours in order to wait whether that holy mother did not have anything to say to us?"

"I remember", there comes upwards, "I have still not forgotten that."

"Do you remember, Jeus, that I bit on Our Lord along with Theet Schuurman and Jan Kuper and then I thought that the church would collapse?"

"No, I know nothing about that."

"So you see now, Jeus, that all those things were for me and cannot be from you. Do you remember that I spoke to father when he had already been

buried?”

“No.”

“You cannot know that either, because those were my experiences and not those of Jeus, of you, I experienced all those wonderful hours.”

“But, my Rama”, Jeus has to go again, “little butterflies are also post-creations, even if those animals are gifted with the Divine realm of colours, they still belong to the post-creation. Did you already know that on earth?”

“Master, can you hear me?”

“That is that student, Rama, he is sending out, but I will not go into him yet. But what kind of German are we hearing in the spiritual ether.

Butterflies, my Rama, were born by means of the thousands of inbreeding processes. And yet, those post-creations also possess fatherhood and motherhood, yes, they have more than that, they even possess the Divine realm of colours!

Is that not supernatural? It is wonderful!

And yet so simple, if you know the creation.

The caterpillar now possesses both crawling and elevating life of feeling and it means, the animal elevates itself to the spatial life of feeling, which is a leap which took millions of ages for other species. Can you also feel this, Ramakrishna? It is exactly the same thing as the wonder ‘chicken’, that little animal gives birth and creates, Rama, but also experiences at that moment the elemental condensing and hardening laws for the universe, which also took millions of ages before the life possessed that hardening.

But our perfectly ordinary chicken possesses those laws of life and does not even know it. And the human being who looks at it, does not know either that a cosmic event is taking place there, that does not even get through to him. But can you feel the great wonder? During those millions of ages all the life of God got that independence and we see, Rama, that the post-creations also possess everything of the Primal Source.

But why did you want to throw yourself in the water, when you had experienced the Mother, had you already lost your conscious feeling and thinking then? You see now what I must deal with and it happens of its own accord, but, I also stood before the waters, also wanted to go in, in order to disappear from here, the Mother had got me so much. I now know it for sure, I will no longer succumb, I will keep going. Because your succumbing, the forgetting that you still lived in the material, is now my foundation, by means of that we are now so cosmically one!

Butterflies are wonderful little animals, Rama, because from a caterpillar like that you see the Primal Source again. Mother Moon did not experience it any differently. Schließlich (after all) we come from the waters. Can you hear it? There are also Germans who think about that!”

And now out of bed. The day has begun. Soon Master Zelanus will come and we will go further. I am now a bit lighter for the Cosmology and can bear everything, I have made it through, space, 'Wayti'... I have already made it!

"I know it, André, go on like that!"

Now first make a cross for Christ. A cross of both gratitude and happiness, a flower from myself. That is how I want to see it!

CROSS (image)

"Out of gratitude for everything, from Ramakrishna and me. A flower from us for Your life, Christ ... Would you wish to accept our thanks? We do not want any kiss sacrifice, we are going through our own corpse to Your life and space!"

That is his prayer this morning. And while he is getting dressed he begins again and the universe gets to hear:

"When the soul as human being, Annie Besant, began with her own building up and became father and mother, that fatherhood and motherhood were present in the universe anyway. And then God placed in our hands what He had got for himself by means of the All-Mother. So that word God means nothing for the Church, but the laws are much worse. You must get to know them as a human being and master the universes of them. God is just a word! The human being on earth feels and sees a human being now, because God spoke to Moses. But that was not God, that was a Master from the seventh sphere, Rama. Did you know that too? Were you able to experience all these divine matters in your own life on earth? No, you could not do that, you experienced everything differently, for your own people, but this is for the whole of mankind.

Freud, for you these were sexual urges. But try looking behind that? There, where you are now, everything is different. Now you can see that fatherhood and motherhood must be experienced by the soul and that she does not possess any conscious fatherhood or motherhood on earth as a man and as a woman. You saw that in the personality, but it is that Primal Source, by means of which the personality was influenced. Can you feel this, Rama? Can you feel that Freud was completely mistaken and he was not able to lay any scientific foundations? This is why other people outstrip him again, because he did not feel the true foundation.

These are Divine laws of justice, my Rama! And they are for fatherhood and motherhood. I will explain all the homosexuals of the earth to them, and now they are no longer homosexuals, but half-conscious beings for fatherhood and motherhood. It is wonderful and I have made it!

There are diseases, spiritual diseases on earth, of course, but what is sick now? We say, those are half-conscious beings, there is no question of being

truly sick, even if you are sitting behind the walls of a mental institution. And we will also prove those laws to you, those foundations are also laid for the Temple of Christ now.

Seelisch leben, mein Freud, hat UniverseleTiefe.2)

Or would you say it differently? The soul does not take itself to the sexual, but to fatherhood and motherhood, the conscious natural fatherhood and motherhood, in which men and woman live, but the rest of this mankind still does not possess. That means, my Rama and my Freud, that we as people, as men and women still do not possess any creating, or giving birth life of feeling, because we discarded that previous grade for fatherhood and motherhood. Do you not feel that, Dr Freud? That means that we must keep on letting go of that achieved grade of consciousness for fatherhood and motherhood. Can you still not feel that? Then something else.

Do you accept that we as people lived in the jungle? Yes, well, those people also experience fatherhood and motherhood. But the people who now live in The Hague or elsewhere, somewhere else, do too. And those are now the grades of life for the human organism, seen and experienced as grades, but they are in addition also father and mother. And now that we come to stand before the spiritual, so philosophical systems, before the psychology of the human being, we experience these organic laws, which must now represent the All-Source as giving birth and creating powers and forces, by means of which the All-Mother also manifested herself. Is that clear? But wait a moment, I must just bring the Viennese woman her coffee substitute, then I will go on immediately.

So, I am here, Rama, is Freud still there?

You studied, Freud, but I was a taxi driver, will you never forget that? My University lives in the universe. Freud attacks my life, because of those sexual urges of his I am no longer a normal human being, but I will now prove that to him.

No, Freud, all mothers are not wickednesses, not hysterics, I will also prove that to you. Socrates, can you hear it, we have begun!

Galilei, will you also come along?

Rudolf, will you also come to have a look? Come into my aura of life, dears, and we will chop all these systems into bits and pieces. Blavatsky, now you can learn something. Annie, will you come too? I now want, as André-Dectar, that you are both next to and in me, it is now becoming deadly seriousness. Your pages are also being written now, also those of Caiaphas, of Pythagoras too, of Van Dyck as my Master, of Rembrandt and for all the arts and sciences, every religion and psychology.

And now further. When the soul as human being began with her own building up, so for her personality, and she stood before her world of feeling

as man and woman, that was the fatherhood and motherhood. She went under in her social life, also in the jungle already, but we are not talking about that now.

How is that human organism actually put together? Do the doctors know this machine? No, because they do not know the soul, not the spirit and still not the life. And it is these three wonderful dominating characteristics which manifest themselves by means of the organism, but which get form and personality when fatherhood and motherhood emerge.

And now we have seen that man and woman must live in both organisms. The man still has to carry motherhood, also the mother the male part for her mother-organism. So the soul brings its organs to this consciousness and now determines whether it will become father or mother. Is that crazy? That is now my study!

By means of this we show that the soul as mother is not sick, but that she does not possess any consciousness for fatherhood or motherhood. We come to stand before the homosexuality, dear Freud, which is not homosexuality, as you already received from me.

Those are the unconscious grades for fatherhood and motherhood, so for man and woman. And those laws stand outside the personality, that is now the primal source for the soul as human being, by means of which she got hold of and got to experience her personality. And that personality does not know what to do now with the body? No, Freud, fatherhood and motherhood now divide themselves and pass on that division to the personality. You called those sexual urges, but it is not that, it is the division for fatherhood and motherhood.

After all, we know half and conscious homosexuals. Those men and women live in this society. We know men who feel like mothers. We know women who feel like men.

But we also know men and women who possess neither maternal nor paternal genitalia, these people have still not reached the conscious fatherhood or motherhood. Do you not know those men and women?

Then I will give you an example. Before the soul as human being starts to experience the conscious fatherhood or motherhood, she follows seven transitions, so before she is conscious father or mother. We had to accept those grades of life on the Moon, so they were born there. And now we see that that first transition to fatherhood and motherhood is still not conscious and the soul as the life of feeling creates half fatherhood and motherhood, so half-conscious, and she possesses as a woman neither the genitalia for motherhood, nor the paternal, the creating part, which are now both half-conscious. Those women live in our society, but the academic has still not been able to analyse the laws for that, nor you, dear Freud, because you lost your-

self by means of that.

Those are now the laws for half-waking and waking conscious fatherhood and motherhood, dear Freud, so that we must accept: Homosexuality does not exist!

That which people on earth call homosexuality is:

Half-conscious fatherhood and motherhood!

The University of Christ now says that psychology must still begin with laying these foundations.

The woman feels like a male, dear Freud.

The man feels maternal, and it means that the soul as human being has just left the maternal or paternal, the giving birth or creating organism, so by means of her previous life, and still feels like a mother now.

Is that some good news, Dr. Freud?3)

But where does this English come from? That now means to me that we will soon be free and that Adolf will be conquered by (the House of) Israel!

And then the character traits come. The human being now also stands before love and faith, because what is that personality like now, dear Freud? It is obvious that man and woman now stand before the own weak character traits, before good and evil, before the spiritual life, before diseases and miseries, and now the psychologists may search for the Divine state of purity in that, if they want to make a pure diagnosis, which they studied for anyway. Now they make radical mistakes and if you were, and all those other people were, dear Freud, completely off the mark! Completely ... you have now lost yourselves in those characters, which, however, experienced the spatial laws, which nothing can be changed about, if the human being surrenders to that. And what do we see now?

The human 'will' emerges. And yet you are not so sure whether the human being does have and possess an own will. And by means of that 'will' the human being can now act and protect himself from all those phenomena. Or he experiences miseries, his lusts, his animal-like or his natural love, which everything revolves around and gives the life a form.

Now add the art to that which the human being possesses, the thousands of matters and things which he has mastered and you will stand before the personality as a human being, with the additional complexes, the conscious and unconscious being able for our society and you will see the human being of the twentieth century.

But through everything we still see fatherhood and motherhood dominating, which continue to dominate all the characteristics, which represent the Primal Source, and both are and will continue to be creating and giving birth.

When man and woman want to experience the evolution process, dear

Freud, how much lust is there now, now that we know that we live on earth in order to conquer this universe by means of fatherhood and motherhood? So the human being possesses at least:

one percent lust, if he undergoes the Divine being one for his evolution, but all of that becomes lust when the personality speaks and sullies the divine state of purity.

Freud, we are standing before the state of purity for fatherhood and motherhood, before character urges and both the unconscious and conscious grades of feeling for the giving birth and the creating. Those are the different worlds for the soul as human being for her life on earth. Of course we now also see the human being perishing by means of his character traits and it can be followed.

And those are now the different worlds for the soul as human being, in which she lives, the society which she is a part of. Her longings come to the foreground. Who is this soul as woman and man? Do you know her, doctor? It can immediately be established whether she wants to experience lust or pure love. And look now, fatherhood and motherhood now lie in the depth of her personality, but by means of which she wants to experience her longings.

You doctors too. You do not know the soul. You know nothing about her infinite life. You continue to stand before the 'coffin' and do not look over it. But she now lives there as a spiritual personality. As if God did not create anything else but such a little material being.

The soul acts according to her personality.

But both the human 'will' and the personality are one, is one life, but is also feeling. And that wonderful machine, Dr Freud, Jung, Kant, Schopenhauer, you were never able to analyse, you do not know this clockwork. Can you hear this, Rama? You got to know yourself, you also went outside of your clockwork and you went to the spiritual astral universe, but no law of which Buddha experienced. Pythagoras did, he was also disembodied now and again, because he experienced Temples in order to get to know the occult laws, a wonderful study, which remained meaningless for the Western academics, because they thought they could do it by means of their science. But the ultimate point is: powerlessness!

And people must know this wonderful machine, if people want to experience the soul as human being. The Western academics, Rama, are not spiritual watchmakers now. They do not know what to do with this clockwork, know nothing about all those little wheels, which still force the material clockwork to work and is infallibly put together.

The philosophers and the psychologists, Rama, are now powerless. But there is much more in order to show that you will never make it if you do not

want to accept reincarnation.

Why do the woman and the man possess the best and most beautiful voice for the highest organism? Why can the people not experience that timbre in the jungles? I do not mean the Negroes (see article 'Against racism and discrimination' on rulof.org), Herr Jung, but the jungle inhabitants. Those organisms still have to evolve.

But now try listening to that jungle timbre? The sound has still not awakened, Mr Jung, Mr Kant. The soul still has to experience thousands of lives for that, before she has reached the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org). And the highest race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) also possesses the sonorous timbre, of which we know the alto, soprano and the mezzo, the baritone, bass and tenor, but which those people still do not possess, which means, and are laws, that those organisms still have to evolve, but get to experience by means of the soul as human being for the planet Earth. Those are your races (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org), aren't they, but for the universe grades of life for the material, human organism. Isn't it simple now?

And now further. Something else again, my academics. We can just finish this, before the Viennese woman comes and I have to go.

Why does the mother experience deeper sorrow than the man? The man can never experience that sorrow. What does that mean, Herr Freud? Herr Jung? Because the man walks next to creation and he cannot experience her giving birth-maternal life of feeling and because the maternal life of feeling has to represent 'everything'. So the man is free from that deep universal feeling, the cosmic oneness and cannot experience that sorrow either, which is felt by the mother anyway. The man does not experience any oneness with God.

The man cannot experience that oneness.

That is only possible by means of motherhood, because motherhood possesses the Divine creation!

This is why mother tears are deeper than those of the man! When the mother weeps, her attunement weeps, the universe weeps, which the man cannot experience anything of, because he does not experience any universal contact, is free because of his creating organism. But it is also because of that, Herr Jung, Mr Kant, Schopenhauer, that the world will never get to know a female Rembrandt, or Beethoven, or Titiaan, because that cannot happen now, or be experienced by her, because the mother undergoes the deepest by means of her motherhood, and she will never rise above that. It is because of this that the man can create, because he possesses those foundations, is free for the giving birth and can give himself completely now. The mother is therefore restricted by her life of feeling, but that is the highest which the

soul as human being can experience, for God and the All-Mother. Is this not natural, gentlemen?

When the mother sometimes touches that mastership, we usually enter the division of her motherhood, and it means that she has left the giving birth life of feeling as soul and now enters one of these seven grades for fatherhood and motherhood. Can you feel, gentlemen, the depth of the soul as human being here? What does the sexual nonsense of Freud still mean?

Those feelings of the human being in our society just become a side issue, gentlemen, mean nothing for her universal life.

The mother is therefore connected with the universe by means of her organic life! Not the man! He is now walking next to creation.

The man can only give something, but the mother gives birth, brings that life to evolution and is the highest which the soul as human being can experience.

By means of this, we show, gentlemen, that all arts and sciences for the human being of this world are only a side issue, fun for her amusement and material life, but that fatherhood and motherhood dominate everything and are therefore essential laws, received by man and woman, by means of which they represent the God of all life, but are now ignored by the Church.

Were you perhaps also a Catholic, Herr Jung, Schopenhauer? Why did you not become a priest? Why did you not experience a chaste life, Herr Freud, then you would be holy, but what can you experience now?

This is why the psychologists of the Catholic Church have become more foolish! They do not know what to do anymore and will never make it, because they sully these laws by remaining chaste and materially pure, but that is their standstill!

How all those academics, my Rama, made a monster of the mother now. The man who makes a bicycle from a horse, is pathetic. Did that consciousness never look into the eyes of a horse? Did Jung never feel, experience the heart of the horse?

I already saw, when I was still a child, that the aura of the corpse creates and gives birth. When I stood beside the corpse of my father as a child of eleven years old and still spoke to him, because he was alive, also possessed a personality beyond the coffin and had not changed in any way, I already experienced those laws, even if I still did not understand them then. Father got spots on his face. And those yellow, dark brown spots had something to tell me. They began to live, because that was a rotting process, gentlemen, a new life emerged by means of that. Yes, you know that, but that image now lets us see how the post-creations originated. When I was one with those spots, I saw millions of meaningless little insects, and all of them had a personality, had got conscious life, but now by means of rotting! Those

little lives now, Herr Jung, Freud, Adler, Kant and Schopenhauer, possess unconscious-consciousness. Isn't it true, they came and were born from the 'dead' corpse. That is rotting consciousness, dead life of feeling, but fiercely conscious, because that life knows exactly how it was born.

By means of that Master Alcar was able to explain the actual Divine laws to me later and then I stood before the seven grades of feeling for every material and spiritual attunement, as man and woman, but they are moreover for the spirit and the personality, for both the material and the spiritual world. And yet you say that it cannot be proved whether a conscious continued existence is present? If a worm like that now already gets life by means of the dying process, was that not created now for the conscious life, the human being, as spirit and material? But how poor your thinking and feeling is!

Something else again, gentlemen. How many kilos of feeling did we master during our life, with regard to God for His harmonic laws of life, for fatherhood and motherhood? You do not understand that? Then we will go further. I mean, how much Divine feeling one character trait possesses for the Divine creation, the laws of which we must master anyway. God is feeling, gentlemen. And by attuning our life of feeling to Him, we master His universes of feeling. How much feeling have we already mastered now? That looks terrible, gentlemen. Which character trait, gentlemen, is now spiritually conscious, possesses spiritual, spatial and also Divine attunement? That love? That harmony?

This benevolence?

Justice?

Harmonic oneness with everything, with society, fatherhood and motherhood? Which one? But you made such a fuss about that, didn't you, Kant, Schopenhauer?

Now we know how many characteristics the human being possesses, we ask, gentlemen: how much spiritual feeling and consciousness do all those characteristics possess for God and His universes, which we must conquer anyway, because we must return to the conscious Divine All. How much conscious feeling has the human being now mastered as man and woman, now that they both live on earth and have elevated a society?

What the human being has now still mastered is one millionth gram of feeling of all that Divine feeling for his spiritual life and consciousness. It is only then, when the soul as man and woman possesses that love, this harmony, that her kiss is spiritual, gentlemen, and we are open to that as creators, yes, every human being searches for that, but now ends up with another grade of life, for this spiritual consciousness and now gets to experience and to accept that unconscious life of feeling, but now stands before unconscious love!

What do you think of that, Rama? Blavatsky, and Annie, is this not wonderfully natural?

And also something else, gentlemen. All of this now with regard to Golgotha. The clock is always at one o'clock there. That is the midday hour for soul and spirit, for the whole of creation. But that is also the sign of the cross for all the life of God, or do you not set great store by this? And it is moreover there, where you never see worn-out springs. That clockwork cannot be sullied, that also determines when you are buried, your time comes that you have to take your leave of this wild earth, which is so beautiful. Why are you beginning to tremble and shake, gentlemen?

Now you can see at what time the human being lives. I saw there, when all the Masters were there, that this mankind still lives in the darkness. For mankind it is five o'clock in the morning there, so there is still no good visible light to be seen, or to be experienced. Mankind still lives in a thick mist, if you wish to know. What does mankind know about a beautiful summer's day for the Divine consciousness, gentlemen? What do you know about yourself? I tell you, all of you still live before the sun's awakening, you have still not been able to experience any light, because you do not know that clockwork. You do not know how the Divine clockwork was put together; and I am now doing that for the University of Christ!

Yes, gentlemen, on Golgotha the Divine clock is always at one o'clock. Or did you think that Christ had come to the earth with darkness for Jerusalem, Judaism, for all the children of God on earth?

Was Christ perhaps a night being?

Did Christ perhaps not know about this, His clockwork?

Did you think that Christ had come to the earth with rotting leaven, rotting or unconscious spiritual food for the human being? That the Jews did not understand HIM, is because Caiaphas did not want to bow his head, did not want to give up his place for Christ, but then we experience the theosophy for this age. Did you think, Annie, that your followers would accept me as the Master?

I was on Golgotha and saw there that the Divine clockwork is at one o'clock, has begun to tick, and is still ticking, but can only represent the light of the universe, nevertheless for every thought, for both soul and spirit, for fatherhood and motherhood. What do you know about this, gentlemen?

I see that the Viennese woman is coming, but I can answer her and you, so we will just finish this for the University of Christ.

"Are you not cold?"

"No, child, I feel great."

"Not hungry?"

"No, because I am eating."

“What did you say?”

“Nothing, my child, nothing.”

“And you were talking to me.”

“Then you probably dreamt that, I really did not say anything.”

“And you were talking about food, you were eating, you said.”

“Yes, I am doing that, because I now live from the pure, by means of the pure breath of life. Good Lord, how you can live from that.”

“Idiot?”

Gentlemen, she is going to get dressed, we will go further. I have another ten minutes and then I will go to Loea and my own followers; Rama, will you go with me in order to see and to experience that? Then you can see how I do it.

Yes, gentlemen, on Golgotha the clock is always at one o'clock for all thoughts. The human being, born from that clockwork, has now messed about with his clockwork. The human being wanted to take that Divine thing apart in order to see all the things inside it, and whoever soul life and spirit is, isn't it true, Kant, Schopenhauer, Jung and Adler, Socrates, Plato, Aristotle, but did not have a screwdriver to loosen those delicate little screws.

Kant ...

Schopenhauer ...

Jung ...

Adler ...

Nietzsche ... you are now looking from outside at that thing and have now made calculations which are neither here nor there after all and by means of which Adolf Hitler was now taken in, so badly, that he must lose this war. We will still not say anything now about his astrologers, but that will also come and we will know immediately whether astrology will become science for the human being.

My dear Galilei, can you feel that they can no longer keep their feet firmly on the ground now that the systems are explained by the Masters?

Yes, academics, philosophers, you looked inside from outside, but you did not have that view, so were not clairvoyant, you cannot believe in that either, those are also own thoughts of the human being, that is not possible, but now you remained a night being, you did not get to see that Divine Sun, and is perfectly natural, real, they are still standing before the coffin!

When, philosophers, psychologists, will you call from the coffin:

“See you soon”, or “see you in a thousand years' time”, if you know that the human being has still not completed the own cycle of the earth for fatherhood and motherhood? You still cannot experience that now, you do not have any intellect for that, or feeling, all your thoughts still have to awaken for that grade of life, for this spatial consciousness of Golgotha, those

thoughts and feelings must evolve.

For many of you the mother is both an angel and a sexual cat. But we no longer accept that. However, you made your psychoanalysis here, and as final analysis lustful driven nature, there was no more and nothing else to be experienced in the human being as mother for you.

Der Eintritt in die Psychologie, Herr Freud. But I tell you: die Seele hat das Grüne vom Land und Stad nog nicht anschauend gemacht.⁴⁾ But what kind of German still lives in the universe. But can you feel it? That means that the soul as human being has still not reached the natural adult stage, it is only then that it will shine and she can experience the laws of Mother Nature and she will also be visible. "Anschauend gemacht" (made visible), gentlemen, which goes further eternally because she will return to the Divine All.

Good heavens, how I must think this morning, André wonders. I can thank God, Master Alcar, because it is as if it is happening of its own accord.

Adolf Hitler should have said "Get out of my way, satan", gentlemen, and that to all his dark characteristics, and we would still live in peace and sacred calm, but he also experienced a wrong, dark providence, which is sending him from dry land into the ditch, we already know that, but my dears, by means of which the wonderful German people, for whom you have done so much, is perishing! Isn't it perhaps true?

It is the Divine truth in our life which is continually searching for the Universe source. But then you must first get to know the soul and her attunement to God anyway, or you will not make it.

And can you already feel now that you do not need to pray for this and that you, we as human beings, will not make it by praying alone?

Yes, my people, Adolf Hitler, he is Caiaphas (this sentence was written in English) ...

I can accept again, gentlemen, that the Allies will soon come, because English also wants to be experienced and this universe is charged with it. I can feel and see that in the spiritual ether English philosophers also want to experience the word, also Italians, French and Egyptians, of which this latter group messed up Ancient Egypt and do not need to experience any philosophical systems now, because we are now doing that for both the West and mankind. Is that some good news for your spiritual life?

That English again, I am learning a vast amount today, and that is because I had the courage to crawl through the earth and under the earth, do not have any fear for the coffin, or for the corpse, by means of which you awaken and now all the life of God is speaking to my personality.

Also this, gentlemen, about Adolf, when he invaded Poland, his astrologers had told him it. And they told him, the best in the world, that he had to fulfil a Divine task and that he was now in his last quarter and could begin.

And where is that heading now, Hanussen? After all, you, along with many others, were the astrologer of the Fuehrer, weren't you? It was Hanussen, gentlemen, who did astrology and let the Fuehrer experience the night for the universe with his providence, because Adolf will perish!

Whilst I could have told him that already in 1935, when I was already in connection with Adolf, but that life did not want to accept me? That life still did not know me then. Is this just as wonderful as all the other things for Adolf? But now there follows, and you will not believe that now either:

Adolf Hitler is Caiaphas, and now read the 'Peoples of the Earth' soon and you will know your own attunement, for God and yourself, human being of this so beautiful and good earth. Do the Masters get that honour from your life?

So, gentlemen, the past of Caiaphas lives in Adolf, but you do not believe in reincarnation.

That is the fragmenting of your personality, isn't it? Ridiculous, the human being lives millions of times on earth, really, ridiculous, how surprisingly naive millions of Orientals are. Can you accept that as a Westerner? Where does that leave our University, if we have to swallow such a charlatan from the East?

Ramakrishna, can you hear this? All your friends say that now? No, Kant, Schopenhauer and all those unconscious beings said that when they still lived here. But what do you have to tell them now?

My dear Socrates, can you already feel that they are starting to experience your misery and that they have to undergo your pains? We are avenging you!

It is time, gentlemen, we will also see each other again in the universe, I am going into the street. Bye now, I will see you later.

That is the searching of an English lord, who perhaps, because he is bored to death, does psychology, Rama, Socrates ... but we will see him again.

It is wonderful in nature. What is there to do over there? He sees police and Germans together and also men and women, citizens. What do they have to talk to each other about, Our Lord? Are you not there too?

What is it, people? They took away, destroyed 2,000 guilders worth of firewood again, and the owner is also standing there. The man is crying. The human being destroys houses in order to experience some heat. "No", the mother says, who also has her little bag, "I am only doing that for my four month old child." "But that is my house, I gave my life for that in India, officer, German! And now I must see that the people destroy my villa for the stove. Isn't it a disgrace?" But someone says: "Because you beat and stole from all those black people." And another says to the owner: "We are getting our interest back!"

It is a crazy world, officer? No, the people are rotten! Yes, German, just

hit out, but have respect for that mother with her little child. The man is weeping! They get to hear the story, it is also staring André in the face, that his wife has just died from hunger oedema. Is that all terrible? Is that really so worthwhile, that your wife has died from hunger oedema, India man? Just look into the human eyes, India man, and you will know it, it does not mean a thing to them!

A bit further on women and men are sawing branches from trees, and will go to the 'can'. Because that is not allowed.

Men and women now experience their punishment cell, because they are hurting the trees. But one day is centuries for all these unconscious of spirit. And if that is still not enough, the Jehovah child runs up and is talking about:

"Get ready, damned ones, the world is perishing. There is still time, you can still return to God, but you only have a few seconds."

Thank God, André-Dectar thinks, that soul is laughed at right in his face, that life no longer has any meaning, all the people are not so stupid anymore. But it makes you sick, I will go further.

"So, André, are you finally there?"

"Yes, mother."

"What did you have to experience over there?"

"If you already know it, mother, why are you asking for the truth then?"

"Thank you, my son, I will remember it. Can you already talk?"

"I had to think an awful lot this morning, mother."

"Why are you beginning with those doctors then, André?"

"Because those souls come to my life. Should I perhaps banish Socrates, Galilei, Ramakrishna?"

"And did you learn from them?"

"Yes, mother, I did, I experienced Divine systems, precisely because I wanted to accept them."

"And are you still not hungry, André?"

"No, I have lost that feeling since the Masters began and it will never come back again."

"Should you not look at my life for a moment?"

"Your life, you say, mother?"

"Yes, or did you think that you know and are acquainted with everything about me?"

"Is there something new to be experienced, mother?"

"Can you not see then that my body is alive and is trembling?"

"But you do not mean that small fry which I can see now? But now something else, mother, you give me something to think about again. Where does all the vermin in your life come from?"

“Ah ah, my son, now you are interested? You are talking about fleas and lice, but what would you think about my crabs, my worms and insect life. Do they not need an analysis? Do they not require to be experienced by your University?”

“That is true, mother, but I am getting my thoughts, I must first follow and experience the human grades of life now. And I was full to the brim, a moment ago.”

“And now?”

“Did you touch me, mother?”

“That’s it, André, will we now have look into my world? But you know that there is not one human being living on earth with whom we can talk.”

“I am not that far yet, mother, I cannot forget that poor woman with her little child and that crazy Adolf is keeping me on my toes. Also that academic with his bicycle and horse is still not free from my life, and yet, it must happen, or we will lose our being one.”

“Tell me honestly, are you already a bit brighter?”

“Yes, I have already made it, mother.”

And that, he thinks for a moment as a human being of society, is called the Suez Canal for this city (Suez Quay in The Hague), but that is talking like a deity. Academics, did you experience that in your life? Ramakrishna could do it. He experienced it at a human attunement, so not spatially, but I now do Divinely and now stand before the Omniscience. “Isn’t it true, mother?”

“Yes, André, that is the Divine truth.”

A moment’s peace and silence, then he asks: “Where are you now, mother?”

“Here, in your life and consciousness and yet I have kept my own independence. Can you see and feel my universal love now?”

“Now just listen, mother. There is a fish living in your life. And that fish is not worth much, those are only the shreds from the ‘everything’, your sister or father of your grade of life. They call that oceans here. Can you now tell me, where did all those whales come from? Do not forget, I already made those journeys with Master Alcar and can point out nonsense to you, if you are off the mark you will get to hear that, mother.”

“So you want to test me, André?”

“Are you afraid of that, mother?”

“Not me, I can explain the laws to you.”

“I know now, mother, how a big fish like that, or mammal then, kills itself. Then that life suffocates itself and now comes under high pressure, up to a higher grade of life for the waters, that is then for the animal, as we people experienced that when we came from the waters, the continuing. You know that, mother?”

"Yes, I know those laws."

"I was one with an animal like that along with Master Alcar and then experienced that continuing, that closing off of the own lived out stage, because it is true. And then I knew why those animals wanted to elevate higher. I even saw the astral, so spiritual world for the animal from the waters. Did you think now, you could fool me with something, mother?"

"So you know that we just possess one world? That the spiritual world lives in the material world?"

"I know that, mother, I got to know those laws then on those journeys."

"Then you are close-by, André. But just walk further, now and again you may stand still, or the people will come and ask you what you are up to. For many people you will then be a spy and that must not happen, that will disturb us. Am I right?"

"Yes, mother."

"You know now that I am thinking about your life and if it is necessary, can moreover protect you. Or have you already forgotten my stories about the people, André?"

"No, truly not."

"Now listen. A whale like that represents my universe, the universe for my consciousness."

"Because that animal is so big?"

"Precisely, so my universe, depth, however you wish to call it, created lives, and that animal also got to represent that universe. So that animal possesses my feeling as mother, or as father. And now you also experience both fatherhood and motherhood, moreover as organs and as universe."

"I understand that, mother, the people from prehistoric ages also experienced those grades of development."

"That is the truth, André. So that fish is an existing species, but not an octopus, it was born by means of rotting. We also see those giants in there as animals, as grades of life. My organism as water now, therefore created, like all the life of God, living organisms, born by means of my own independence as a body, because every independence gives birth and creates, even your louse can do that."

"I understand it, mother, so go further."

"Thank you, you can think surprisingly well, André. That there is now vermin present in my life is because I also had to accept the seven existing grades, and it was only then that those rotting processes came about. Do you not find my life deep now?"

"Yes, mother, but I see these grades and laws for all the life again."

"That must also happen, or you will not be able to experience any ultimate grades of life."

"I can feel it, mother, and then?"

"Can you now also feel what water actually is, what my body was able to and allowed to condense for God and my life?"

"Let me think, mother."

"Yes, but that will take too long, André, you could have and should have seen it immediately."

"I have already worked it out, mother."

"And what are you now for my life?"

"Condensed breath of life."

"Good heavens, André, that is the Divine answer, it is wonderful, because that is the truth. After all, when we began with our life on our Mother, the Moon, the water became breath of life for all the life. And it is still that now. All my animals will represent me now, until we dissolve and go further, but I also already created that going further for myself. Or did you not see any water of life on the Fourth Cosmic Grade? You see, André, those are my own laws, but I got to experience them by means of my Mother, so I, and you, were born as a soul on the Moon, also as spirit."

"I also got to know those laws there. And further, mother?"

"You feel that water also, so I created those Divine divisions, don't you? My prehistoric organism dissolved. However those animal species evolved."

"That is also the truth, mother, and we not only see that again for your life, but moreover on the land."

"That's it, André, now further. Can you feel that an octopus like that now means nothing. But that this animal, this species feeds itself by means of the rotting processes? So if am older, if I evolve, because I have not yet reached my highest stage either, because then I will be transparent, perhaps you can already experience that, my life will also have developed and these species will not die out, but will dissolve for the higher grades of life, until Mother Earth has finished her task and all of us, myself and my life, will disappear for the earth. All those prehistoric species of my life therefore dissolved and evolved to the species which we now still represent. If you ask me why I do not possess those species here, I can answer you, but you will already feel what will come, that I do not possess any large life, because the human being freed me from my source of life. Clear, André?"

"Yes, mother, I understand you completely." "But we also had to give birth and to create. And those are the fishes, they are thousands of species. After you as a human being left our Mother the Moon, we began, so I began with my own development. And that became by means of my giving birth and creating, the fish, but if you feel everything, you will also know that we were born from the first grade of life and you are as a human being!"

"That is also the truth, mother. I got to know those laws on my last jour-

ney.”

“So you see now that I cannot tell you any nonsense. So this primal source, André, has not changed in any way, for my life and my grade of life, during all those millions of years. In that shark nonsense which still lives in me, you also recognise the prehistoric age. True or not? And that species, and all those mammals, evolutions from the human ego, will also dissolve, when I start to experience my spiritual attunement. For my life my body is therefore now the universe for my life, and moreover the spiritual world. We do not fly, after all, do we? Even if we produced lives with wings, that means for my life one of the highest stages, the rest has to accept my universe for material and spirit and does not possess anything else. But still, André, did you not see my life, us, on the other side?”

“Yes, mother.”

“Well, so also the same universe there, my life also lives there in and through me, and that is our spiritual evolution, we will also return to the Divine All. Is it not just, André?”

“Yes, mother, everything is justice.”

“So for me you will also see seven grades of life for the organism. The mammals now, you know that too, don’t you, come from those rotting processes, from the human ego, because every organ would both give birth and create. A sea lion like that, as the academics call them, or a seal, are the material animals born from the living human cell, but as post-creations, not as vermin, André, but as both water life of feeling and land life of feeling, so representing both grades of life, as more species were born. Can you feel this?”

“That means, those animals have the land continuance, but belong to the waters.”

“That’s it, André, so both land and water consciousness of feeling, and yet not free from my life and universe, because this animal belongs to my creations.”

“It is wonderful, mother.”

“Yet simple, if you know these grades of life, and it is only now that my consciousness is open to you. Rotting processes created the destruction, André, a shark like that now represents the harsh violence, the lowest grade of life and searches for destruction. The deeper the hatred is, the destruction, the more that removes the life from the spiritual consciousness. And is that not the same thing for the human being of God?”

“Yes, mother, I have understood you, you are wonderfully pure.”

“And what can an octopus like that give you now? That stinking thing, which possesses the snake consciousness as your own rotting processes? Do you wish to take along a dirty snake like that to the Spheres of Light?”

"Just do not let Jongchi hear that, mother."

"Oh, you mean your spiritual painter, that Master?"

"Yes, he is the painter of all my spiritual pieces."

"And he loves a snake like that, doesn't he?"

"Yes, for him that animal is sacred."

"That is, André, because he sees that animal as wisdom, but for me and all the other life and consciousness of God, that animal was also born from the rotting and is poisonous-mean, so that grade of life cannot enjoy or experience any spiritual universe. Does a butterfly not remain on earth? What does an animal like that hope to achieve on the Fourth Cosmic Grade? And then in the conscious Divine All?, I ask you!"

"You are right, mother, you are a kind soul."

"I know that of and for myself. I could give you the material for thousands of books, André."

"I know that too, mother."

"I can explain every grade of life to you, as far as my most insignificant water flea. But not the one which lives above water, but in my mud, my intestinal systems for growth and blossom, for fatherhood and motherhood."

"It is a revelation, mother."

"It is true, my son. It is because of this that all my life got the light for the eyes, they also got the senses. So everything was able to condense itself by means of 'HIS' grades of life, André, and that life goes further. My life also possesses fatherhood and motherhood. Now just look at the mother of life? Did the mother on earth get different organs? I mean, has that creating and giving birth changed? Precisely because of that we reach oneness, André."

"It is tremendous, mother. But I must kiss you for your mother."

"Thank you, my son, it is wonderful, fine, that you have not forgotten that. She is well-off, André, now that she has begun with her dying process."

"Yes, mother, she is very well-off."

"You see, André, we come from there now, all of us, all of us got both soul and spirit from her, and then went further. Do I have a soul? Now try asking those academics that? What am I, doctor?"

"You are mother, my dear."

"That is the most beautiful thing which you can give me, André. Yes, I am mother! But I am condensed breath of life for all my grades of life. I have become the maternal universe for my organisms. And I also both created and gave birth. Now do you know my birth, André?"

"Yes, but your grades of life will explain all the other things later."

"And then the theosophists will jump out of their skin, won't they?"

"Have you something against those people?"

"Not that, but I do not like those unconscious beings, those frill bearers

of Our Lord.”

“That is really female what you are saying now, mother?”

“That is possible, but is it not the truth? Had Mary Baker something to say when you were there, André?”

“She is weeping, mother.”

“Probably, because she is attached to her broken arms and legs, which she wants to give healing to by praying about the accident, but you already spoke about that.”

“Precisely, mother, a difficult thing for her now, which she will never get away from, just like that cursed damnation of the Church.”

“Was Jehovah there too?”

“That man is searching for his first birth, mother. Good heavens, the things the Bible writers have on their conscience.”

“That is the truth, André. But what did Annie Besant say to Madame Blavatsky, now that they may know there?”

“They go further with a stoop. Both will serve, this morning they were in my vicinity and must listen now, they must also represent the University of Christ.”

“And then they had to agree that it is you, didn’t they?”

“It will become that, mother. And they have nothing more to lie about there, that is over there. Mother, I have worked it out, I am freeing myself, see you soon.”

“Give my regards to Loea and your followers, my son.”

“I will not forget it, mother. Bye now!”⁸⁾

“Did they come so close to us, André?”

“Yes, mother, another few months and we will be free again, but I am ready to begin. Didn’t you think so?”

“Yes, you will have made it then. Go further like that and you will possess the kingdom of heavens.”

“That’s it, mother.”

“Was Christ not comforting?”

“Yes, HE was and HE still is!”

“And improbable in nothing.”

“Precisely, my mother, never, always open and Divinely conscious. But I am going now, the door is open for me.”

“Good morning, Loea. How is Dayar?”

“Fine, Jeus, it is wonderful.” “Is the boss already gone, Loea?”

“No, Jeus, he is performing tricks, is experiencing his yogi.”

“Then just leave him be, he will be there in ten thousand years. Do you not have to laugh?”

With Jeus in his consciousness, he climbs up the stairs. Jeus can live it

up for a moment, he is now resting. It was quite enough this morning. He sits down at the stove, looks at the young life, listens to that cooing and still continues to think, but gives Jeus the chance to experience his day-conscious self, so that all that heavy material can relieve his brains and nervous system. Jozef sometimes also get that order, but that city one has to accept the social consciousness again and that does not bring any relaxation again. In his way he can let off steam and that happens because Jeus gets to experience the whole personality. The Masters taught him that and is a revelation in itself.

Or can you not accept this, dear reader? What are your husbands like when they surrender completely to their child-like feelings sometimes? Is that not the relaxation for everyone? But when that happens here, they will know immediately that André-Dectar is not there and they will see a whole different personality. Now they can ask questions, but then they get to experience fun and that is from Jeus himself!

André makes comparisons, he follows what he experienced this morning. Imagine, he thinks, if Beethoven and Bach, Wagner had now been able to interpret the life, had been able to make a composition about the human birth, the reincarnation? Would people have understood that? And yet, he was already able to experience that in the spheres, so it is possible. About the birth of a child, with all the contractions, until the child is in the world. Yes, Beethoven, Wagner, I have understood you, I can gauge you, especially Wagner, he already experienced the first feelings for the spatial art. Beethoven too, Bach not so much, he was attached to the faith and to the Biblical story, that made the human being of this world sad and yet was not wanted by Christ. Can you hear the horn blowers, Wayti? Can you hear the violins? Those harps? Can you already hear the crying of the child? It is wonderful!

If you ask the follower all the things he meant by that 'chicken' from yesterday, that life gets to hear:

"I don't feel like chicken today", and he knows who is speaking now, who will experience the day consciousness.

That is Jeus, because Jeus talks in dialect and cannot speak any Dutch, or does not want to, but by means of that André-Dectar sinks back to that stage and begins this natural relaxation. When the follower perseveres, there comes:

"Just ask your son it, can you not hear that cooing, can you not hear what your child has to tell you?"

And then there is also an utter of:

"A chicken can cackle about the all-consciousness, if you want to know, but Our Lord wants nothing to do with that."

Silence! There is only the cooing of a young life, and that is quite enough, true or not, dear? Mother? Is that not true? The soul of the follower lays the

child in the cradle, in five minutes the life is sleeping and is ready for this bliss. There is someone sitting there making notes for later. Loea comes up and begins to paint, but he thinks, he returns to Ra, Ré and Isis, to Golgotha, where has he not been? He searches for the life there for a moment, but lets Jeus talk, and they have fun with that. What is that? Can you hear that? I think that we must leave. And yes, there is a man hunt. The follower dashes into his underground hole, shelter, he takes off as quickly as he can and makes sure that they do get him. That Adolf too, it is still not enough. Why are we not even allowed to work anymore?

"I will see you again. If there is anything, then send me your thoughts. Watch out for your chest, young man, think about your kidneys there under the ground, but know, if you give yourself inspiration, nothing will happen."

Truly, there is a man hunt. "Why again, Adolf? You are making the human being really learn to hate you. Why are you tearing the last men from here? But Caiaphas?

Adolf Hitler, why are you doing that?"

We are at home, I go upstairs next to him, when we come home the Viennese woman has gone to get food, she is standing in the queue for the soup kitchen. We will begin immediately. When she comes back, we have already written three folio sheets.

"Thank God you are home, there is a man hunt", she lets us know. And then there comes:

"We are having soup today. Not so bad. You should taste it."

I have to taste the soup from the soup kitchen. Master Alcar winks at me, the heavens know it, the angels are looking at me, but the Viennese woman lets me taste it.

"Nice?"

I have to laugh.

"Why are you laughing?"

I smile at her, give her my Universal smile, then I must taste it again and must tell her what the soup of the earth tastes like for Jozef, because she does not act, think differently.

"Truly, a good soup."

And then she is satisfied, but a moment later she puts a piece of raw carrot in André's mouth, I have to chew.

"But you like that so much", there comes, by means of which it will become clear to you, dear reader, how childishly sweet the Viennese woman keeps herself on earth, how purely he will experience our life and that she cannot take any account of Masters, because the Masters brought her up like that. Yes, in the beginning, when André came to be under the control of Master Alcar we began with the writing, this would have caused him to

cough up blood, if we had not been able to take care of all those disturbances. For André it was sometimes going off the deep end, but when he saw, Master Alcar told him that he had to take that into account too, he surrendered, but then it was certain that the Viennese woman got to experience her own life, and she did not want any different. Because what could André have given her? He would have elevated her to his consciousness, but then she would have had to deal with worlds and she could not do that. Now it is fine, she her world, we ours, but I must eat her carrot and taste the soup and still keep all the systems under control. André sees what will happen and laughs, has fun with me, because he does not like that soup.

However, that means and that creates, that we experience cordialities by means of this connection, and that makes life a bit easier, it is only now that André is starting to understand that he was able to give himself completely by means of this.

And then we must eat. But I take off quickly, Jozef can sort that out. Does your soup taste nice, André sends to that personality. Nice? If you eat too much you will have me to reckon with. Let me taste it. Well, not too bad. You will not eat more than that, because we have to write. And Jozef can no longer eat, that is now also under control!

When the Viennese woman wants to chat after the meal, I ask her whether she will leave me alone, but now I pretend that I am André, because we cannot do four things at the same time, I must write. And then we hear nothing else but the typewriter. An hour later we get to drink her coffee substitute and I get to experience my kiss, her cordialities. She does not think about how she got beautiful thistles from me, for her she got those flowers from Jozef, her husband, and from no one else. André has to laugh sometimes, because she refuses to see that Master Zelanus is writing. That is he and no one else, because can she not talk to Jozef? She does not let go of that life! But we get to hear:

“I still have to press your trousers.”

“Thank you”, I say to her. “But do not forget my sandals either.”

“What did you just say?”

“Nothing”, I said, “I am writing. I probably spoke in my thoughts and passed it onto your life.”

“What’s this with the polite form?”

“Nothing, that is also part of it.”

“Idiot?”

We go further in this way. The writing of the ‘Cosmology is divine work, for me at least, because I am no longer on earth. Or do you wish to accept that André, Jozef or Jeus are capable of that? Jozef should just try that sometime. For me it is a divine mercy, because I am allowed to taste the soup

from the soup kitchen as a spiritual personality, which we do not possess in our heavens anyway, because I am so inwardly on earth again. I take over everything from André, also his light from the material eyes, I already told you, if you see us writing, you would think that it is Jozef Rulof anyway, it is so simple, so natural. But Master Alcar built that up, he wanted these souls as people to keep the natural, or they too, especially André-Dectar, would become an unnatural being.

I am working hard, I am flying over the pages, but I am laying down the foundations first. If you were to read this, then you would think that a child of seven years wrote it, also with the mistakes. I am now only laying down the laws, giving those laws our story, the journey, let Master Alcar say what he experienced, also mine, but these are foundations for the actual 'Cosmology', and it means that I will soon be able to begin the analyses with André and if possible, we will then prepare the book for the first time for the printer. That means that we must write one books three times and it is sometimes necessary, because now the material systems are reacting. So I have to calculate the depth of the wonder and Master Alcar takes care of that. I am not thinking about style now, nor the writing of mistakes, we are recording! We are bringing to earth what we experienced, no more than that, but nothing less either, and will soon go further, when the peace is back, in order to write the 'Cosmology' for the University of Christ.

I experience worlds and am truly on earth again by means of André. If this is not a wonder, what do you wish to experience then, we can call to the parapsychologists, but those little mites are not open to Universal wonders, because then they can go for lectures to André, and they do not want that!

I am enjoying these hours, because I am experiencing the life of the earth as a spiritual personality and am serving for Christ! But what were my flowers like? Girl from Vienna, how were the flowers sent to your life from the Moon?

We stop close to half past five, we have written ten folio sheets, that is twenty pages for our readers. Quite enough for today, André, you cannot go outside for the time being, so see you tomorrow. Rest now and digest this, now just discuss the material-self-life of Mother Earth or give Jozef this space. Bye now!8) I greet you, my brother. First also my kiss for the Viennese woman. Will you give her my love, André? And do not forget that of Master Alcar in particular."

We are free! Now he can think. Jous comes up and can now talk to André. We give him peace for a while. What he got to experience today for the University of Christ was quite enough! And now normal sleeping and not dreaming!

We had got him, and all the men, for four days. Four days beginning

early and writing, experiencing and absorbing, so that we could get the seventy-fifth page from the typewriter. And then the Nazis had calmed down again, the men were in danger for the umpteenth time. First the mother wants to talk to him. Mother Water knows about it, and the laws will explain to him how that is possible now, when the human being is one with all the life of God, that life knows exactly everything about your personality and can begin the asking questions for God and his universes.

“Were you cold, André?”

It is the first question which the mother asks him, to which he answers:

“Not me, but my follower would not have been so comfortable there under the ground, and he cannot take that. But who can take that?”

“That is the human being’s own fault, André, then he just should not have begun with the inbreeding.”

He cannot ask a question or it will already be analysed, Mother Water can let him know that the human being also fragmented those powers.

“It is easy for you to talk, mother, of course, but that body of my follower cannot take it.”

“Were you able to work really well?”

“Yes, that is true, we broke a record for these days. If Master Zelanus goes on like that, Master Alcar will soon be able to leave.”

“Is there anything else, André?”

“No, mother, I will come back later, I have something to discuss with Jeus. Goodbye, mother.”

“I will follow you.”

Jeus has started to talk the last few days. He is talking about the old days, he wants to know what is his and what belongs to André. Jeus starts to feel the pressure from his life and when André experienced Golgotha, that awakened what he experienced in his youth. Also for him, André, the image of Golgotha does not let go of him, he sees all those lives, he has to experience them and that was the dominating thing for his personality the last few days. The student calls, but he lets that life call, he knows what he will get to hear if he was to react, the people do not believe themselves.

“Yes, Jeus, now we must just have a talk. You have begun with worrying, the thinking. But can you not feel then, that I experienced Golgotha that Good Friday and not you? Even if Master Zelanus wrote those books about you, it was me who experienced these wonders and not you. I will ask you again: who was it who spoke to father when father was buried? Which of us looked beyond the coffin and made journeys in the universe? Which of us was it who kept talking to the Tall One, now my Master Alcar? That was me, Jeus, however, by means of that we got this personality. You can go with me again soon if you want, but I must experience the laws.”

“But I got you”, Jeus lets him hear.

“Me too, Jeus, and it does me good that you want to begin with this spiritual thinking and feeling.”

André now sees himself back in his youth. By means of this he can relax, the Masters give him peace for a while, but this also belongs to the University of Christ, because every human being has to experience these laws and also has to elevate both (the) youth and (the) being adult to the spiritual grade of life for the feeling and thinking. Those youth feelings must become conscious! And it is only then that the whole personality will be universally deep and she will get attunement to the spatial grades of life.

“Yes, Jeus, father was harsh, but did we not learn through him how it must be done? What did father not give us through his personality? I spoke to mother about it when we were at home, you know that, you were able to experience yourself then, because mother does not know me. Is it clear to you now?”

“I understand it, yes, I can understand it now.”

“But father still has to tell me now what he wants.”

“Can father not do that then?”

“What does father know about all these laws, Jeus? Indeed, during those thirty years that he has been on the other side, he has mastered a lot. But I am still centuries ahead of him.”

“Does mother know that?”

“How can mother know that now? Father did not want to understand us, Jeus. But father was good, father was strict, but took care of everything. Father had a temperament, could work, but he did not want to know anything about these things, for father the life on earth was everything. And there are millions of people on earth living like that.”

“And we will begin with that?”

“I will devote my life to that, Jeus. Come on, we will go for a lovely walk this morning, we have not been able to talk to each other for a long time. I will just tell you these things now. When we were with mother recently, I could not reach her from my life. And that is simple, but mother will also have to accept me soon, as father had to do that when he saw beyond the coffin in which world I was living and had looked into during all that time. When we live on the other side, Jeus, then we are people, but for everything we represent a grade of life there, as a spark of God.”

“And that is the human being, is me?”

“You are that and I am and Jozef is and Dectar, of whom Dectar is the Master. And we have thousands of mothers and fathers there. We lived under all the clouds, Jeus. We had to travel a long way before had reached this organism. Now you must be able to understand, after all, that we do not have

one father and mother, but that we have been father and mother ourselves.”

“I can understand that.”

“Mother talked to you at home, and not to me, but I was also there and yet she did not know me. But I, Jeus, have her contact, I am one with her heart and her life and mother sends me her great love, by means of which I keep going. When I experienced Golgotha, you had nothing to do with that, you did not experience any of that, because it was me. Do you remember that we played on the clouds, Jeus?”

“No, I don’t remember.”

“You see now, that was me and I am still that personality, but you must also go with me. I felt that, when we were speaking the dialect, the people were shrugging their shoulders behind our backs. We think that we are nice, that we are having fun, but the city people feel that differently and do not want anything to do with it.”

“That is understandable.”

“So that means that, when we are amongst the people, we have to take all those things and matters into account, or we will not be accepted as an instrument, they do not want anything to do with peasants. Even Jozef fools about too much. And that is becoming dangerous, Jeus, the seriousness of our life is calling our character traits to a halt. Nevertheless, it helps us to carry, but then we must do that in such a way that the people do not see any of it. What would have become of the apostles of Christ if they had also talked nonsense?”

“Nothing!”

“It is fine that you want to feel and understand this. The Masters will be happy because of this. I can feel, Jeus, what Master Alcar wants from me. That we talk about these things, believe it, comes straight from Golgotha. I must take the mastership in my hands, but then I will be so far away from my friends, and then they will no longer know me. Can you feel this?”

“Yes, of course.”

“Master Alcar, I can feel that, wants me to prepare myself for later, because then the Masters will want to speak through me. And if you and Jozef were not to feel that seriousness, I would be blamed for it, the people would not accept me, because then it would be ridiculous. A few days ago I was relaxing by acting like Jeus with you, but that is becoming different, it is becoming deadly seriousness!

Which of us can play football so well, Jeus? That was me! But we will not make it with playing football, we have something entirely different to do. Are you starting to understand now what we will experience?”

“I am starting to understand it.”

André is starting to feel what Master Alcar wants. And that is the truth.

The Masters are preparing him for later, when we will speak. But can you feel, dear reader, how this character is being taken to task? That every thought, every character trait must evolve for the personality? André is standing before the universal development, as people on earth can only experience a little, but because he is in the hands of Masters, he will also reach that development, the laws of which we know and will analyse.

If this is clear to you, you must understand that by means of this we will analyse the philosophical systems and finally from the Temple of Christ, so take both the spiritual and the spatial development for every thought to that development, by means of which the human being on earth will get to know himself. The plan was to let a follower write these books. These are thirty wonderful books, for which André will then receive the analysis and pass that onto the follower. The aim is that the followers will represent the novels, but moreover the philosophical books. And those men exist. We know whether they will see it through or whether they are capable of serving for mankind, but they still do not know that about themselves and if they have to prove that, that will come, they will stand before this own succumbing and André will come to stand alone again. André both experiences and writes the spiritual and cosmic books, the followers the material, spiritual novels and also the philosophical books. That is the Temple of Christ! You will feel how wonderfully everything was put together, when those children truly want to fight the unconsciousness for this life to the end. But are they talking to themselves? Are they searching and are you searching your character in order to see what is the matter with it? Who is doing that? Who is capable of that? And yet, if you want to awaken, you will have to begin with that anyway; you will have to give every character trait spiritual becoming conscious, as André is now already starting to experience that, or you will stand beyond the coffin before your material, still unconscious personality, you will stand in your life before all those unfinished personalities, because in our life one character trait is also a personality.

So this is becoming a wonderful development. By thinking he comes that far. By following every thought and bringing it into harmony with the infinite, by means of which Jeus and Jozef are awakening, because it is they who represent the physical. And you too, I repeat, will stand before all these laws and cannot avoid them, one day you will have to begin with that anyway.

I can therefore explain to you that the followers have succumbed. Now that we are preparing the books for the Cosmology, André is alone, the followers have succumbed! He will find the philosophical books again by means of the analysis which I am giving you now. Because we are now following André in his thinking and feeling, we enter the philosophical systems, but others

would have done, would have been able to do that, if they had been able to bow to their Master in everything. Then we, Master Alcar and I, could have followed the Universe analysis immediately. Despite that, we admit that the 'Cosmology' is now more attractive, because you as reader are experiencing the laws on earth again from the universe, and now by means of André-Decar. But then, dear reader, André would have had it a bit easier, then those children could have helped him, now he is standing alone before everything. You can accept that we have sacred respect for his 'will' in order to serve, that the heavens are following him and will support him and that all of this pushes his personality forward, that by means of this he is building a 'palace' for himself beyond the coffin! He will soon stand alone and we are standing alone now, in 1950, now that we are preparing the books for the printer.

A pity, that the followers have succumbed? We do not know any pities, you have that and they have that in their own hands! You can now still experience André, because we are speaking, but through the 'Cosmology' you will understand by what means we were able to materialise our worlds through his life and personality.

You can accept that he really represents the highest mystical school on earth, because this school, which is the University of Christ, is inspired by the very highest!

And now further, now and again I will come back to your life and we will speak to each other.

André now therefore already elevates Jeus and Jozef into him, and it means that he is taking his own character to task. He has begun the fight with ...

We are also getting to know the Viennese woman, but moreover yourself! She is also standing before these laws. We accept this soul. The books 'The Origin of the Universe' will explain to you why André met her and she became his wife. André has to make amends to this life and he is doing it! In a previous life he caused this life suffering and sorrow, without him wanting this, so not consciously, but it is because of that that they now met each other again and it also applies to every human being on earth.

It is her right that the Viennese woman wants to remain with both feet firmly on the ground, it is her own 'will' and it is up to her; however, we know, she is still not ready for the life of André, she is like a child, a pure, but human child, with a great devotion to duty, already characteristics which touch the life of André and already have attunement to that. In love André defeats her, also for this serving, his task, all of that is for his life and personality and not for hers, by means of which you now see that both have their own independence for the personality, have and will represent the character.

If she had wanted to follow André in everything and had wanted and could give herself for everything as a follower, then André could have made

a cosmic life from this soul life, but she is not following him, she takes care of everything, she is ready for her task as a mother and a wife for a hundred percent, but is not open to his contact, to his task as an instrument, even if she takes care of everything, there is nothing wrong with her work and care, but she lacks this one feeling, for which millions of people would want to die, the huge yearning for this wisdom, the wanting to be one with the Great Wings, the wanting to experience this soul, André-Dectar, which would also have been possible for her.

Master Alcar brought it this far, placed her before this development, and began this elevating and the awakening of her personality, until she could not go any further, did not possess any more feeling; at that moment she was empty for the universe and she had devoted all of herself. But, André had to go further and went further, experienced thousands of journeys beyond the coffin and returned in one night, as a Great Winged one, he had therefore become a thousand years older in one night. And from that moment his battle began and not the battle for the Viennese woman, for him there was now: how do I remain in harmony with this soul life? How can I take care of her despite everything and how can I serve her, so that we can experience this wonderful life together.

When we are no longer there and André is also in our life, or when our girl from Vienna, whom we love, is ready to speak, then you will hear from her that André truly served her. But that she could have experienced a human God, did not get through to her consciousness, and yet, that would have been possible too! Of course, even if you are already experiencing some of that now, we will later come to stand before the Seven Grades of Life of the marriage and it is only then that you will experience, mother or father, husband or wife, that you are both still not ready for each other! A marriage does not need to fail, if the human being knows both creations and lives! And by means of the Masters you will get to know each other as husband and wife!

You see, the philosophical follower could have experienced that. That soul as follower could have received that for the philosophical books, but that child was still not ready either! André can carry the Viennese woman, and he does that too, he may not make any mistakes, or he will not be ready for us and he will stumble over both his own thoughts and life of feeling, he will break his precious neck by means of his own character. This being an instrument, you will certainly feel it now, costs him everything and has nothing, but absolutely nothing to do with your dead spiritualism, even if he also had to accept those laws, his development has awakened by means of that.

Every thought of his goes on the weighing scales of God. On Golgotha you will see who had the right to speak, the Viennese woman will see how she and how you, dear reader, lived, acted for all those thousands of thoughts,

which, however, will have to experience spiritual space one day, if you want to inspire yourself for your Deity in an evolving way, take yourself back to the light!

For each other, as husband and wife, you will have to settle your accounts in this life! You will pay back what you consciously stole or just took away from another in your previous lives. And that also applies to love!

What you possess today, will be from another beyond the coffin!

André goes further and talks to Jeus, he will get Jozef later. Which characteristics does Jeus represent? We will get to know them, also those of Jozef, and then we will stand before this marriage, before this being one and before this Divine task. Because this task is Divine!

Not spiritual, but 'Divine'!

André is becoming a Divine conscious being, is not fragmenting this, he is becoming humanly-divine, because he will see, will enter the Divine All. We were already there! But we will come back there for both the human organism and for the soul as human being, and then we will stand before Christ!

It is by means of this that he can say to Jeus: "What does father still want to say to me now as my father?" Tall Hendrik, his father, can now experience lectures with André. And that is the truth! Read the books of 'Jeus of mother Crisje' and you will know it, you will also bow your human head to that.

"Yes, Jeus, I understand now, why the Masters already connected me to Golgotha during that time", he goes further, "because now I can deal with a cosmic rough treatment. That was for now, I am also starting to understand that seriousness. Golgotha is the most difficult thing which the human being can experience and one day every human being will stand before Golgotha in order to help Christ to carry.

This is why mother is sacred to us, Jeus. Did you not see her missal? I took it along and bought her another one, but she turned it into shreds by praying for all of us, for all her children. If you see the radiance, the power which emanates from this little book, if you feel that, then you can heal thousands of people by means of that. Know it, Jeus, our mother is a saint!

You, Jeus, will now get something on your shoulders in order to help me to carry. But you want to experience all this beauty now, don't you? Or do you want to remain a peasant? I am no longer a peasant, I have conquered that life and Jozef has also discarded it for himself. You will certainly understand, the Masters are rapping my fingers. Here in the city life is harsh and mean. The men and women only think of themselves and want to have everything for nothing, behave hypocritically, want to experience you, but later, a while later, if they are capable of it, they suck you and me completely empty and then kick you into the street. But I will not let myself be sucked empty, or kicked, Jeus, that is over!

If you can feel me, you will understand that I am starting to arm myself!

And I am doing that in order to elevate you to my life. We will sharpen the character, we want to have nice character traits, we will make something else of ourselves, so that the Masters can go further. And all the people will have to begin with that one day. Can you feel me, Jeus?"

"Of course, but that is not easy, is it?"

"It is true, you get nothing for free. But if you want, you will come that far and experience along with me all this wonderful, this sacred from the Masters. And in this way we will grow up to one great and wonderful personality, and the people who still do not want that can tell us another one, we will go further!

Do not talk dialect any more, Jeus, the people are laughing inwardly about it and that is not happiness. Earn flowers and give them to mother, she has also carried us her whole life."

"But when the people get to know me soon through the books, then what?"

"Then those will be the flowers from you for Crisje. But you will see that the people will come to me with those flowers anyway, because the people in the city do not want to think that deeply. Now you must become like me and it is only then that we will have become one life, one feeling, one personality. They have enough clowns in the city, Jeus, that is very nice, but we have something else to do. So if you talk nonsense, the people blame me for that and that must not happen anymore soon, or we will make fools of ourselves. We must do it in such a way that we decide for ourselves that we are in harmony with everything and can also relax, or it will be too difficult for us as well. And that is the skill now.

I do not intend to put a white shroud on us, Jeus, but we have to accept the apostleship! You should just see soon how real life beyond the coffin is, when we are there I will wear a garment, and that will envelop me, but will be because we want to experience the reality and have already achieved something for ourselves. You should see the spiritual garment of mother, Jeus, that is wonderful and you see her love and kindness again in that. And yet it has nothing to do with the church and it means that the human being can experience God without the church. And we will tell the people that, Jeus, that fear for damnation must go! God does not damn us!"

"Do you want to destroy the church then?"

"God help me, Jeus, never that, but the church does not represent God, only that destruction must go. What are people without a faith? Nothing! The human being without a faith remains poor, if he seeks the wrong. But the church, so our one, did a lot for the human being. But that last judgment and that eternal damnation, Jeus, that is terrible for this century, those untruths must go and a priest and nun must get married."

“How complete we actually are, aren’t we?”

“We are precisely not that, the problems created by the Church make life complicated for the human being, our one open and conscious, our life is becoming beautiful now for the first time, it is becoming lovely, because we are getting to know ourselves. That dreadful fear of death is dissolving and man and woman are getting to experience the eternal reunion. And is that not everything?”

“I am starting to understand you.”

“We are not complicated, Jeus. Every human being can master these laws. But they do not want to. That is too difficult, they say. And is it now so difficult, if you know that you must let go of the wrong? Why do the people hate? Why do they steal, do they curse the fellow human beings and why do they make war? Why do they experience all those low urges, does it give them happiness? Is that so difficult? Is it so difficult if you want to go through this life decently? You can now say, I will see about that later, but you will already be here with that later. And then you will stand there and you can bow your head to the laws of the universe and your God. The people want to experience love, don’t they? But do they have to devote themselves for that? If you had not been so loving for the Viennese woman, what would we get back from her then? She would soon say: the ‘doodles’, I am going back to Vienna. But she is good, she does everything, at home we are almost breaking our neck about her beauty and you must bow your head to that. That is a thousand times better than dirt. Would you be able to live under dirt and mess? The human being in the city still does not know himself, Jeus, he wants to possess everything for nothing and has nothing to spare for it.

You should look at those girls. They want to be women. They are too lazy to be beautiful, Jeus. And when you wish to begin now with the building up of your character, if you drown yourself in the material muck? Those are the characters and they are schmutzig10)! Do you have to laugh? Me too, but this is the truth.

No, we have no complaints with the Viennese woman. Simplicity, devotion to duty, she is perfectly honest, takes care of herself and can bow when she has to bow, stands far above many people of the city, above millions of women, Jeus, because what she has and has mastered, all those doves must still begin with. How does she cook for you? Is that good food, Jeus? What are her soups like? That she still makes something of that is because she is a mother, has devotion to duty and wants to go through this life honestly.

Go and compare all of that to other mothers? What use is such a dolled-up soul to you, who is godless? What use are those acrobats to you who do not know what to do with a bowl of porridge? What use are those countesses to you, if you see that they neglect the first foundations for the human charac-

ter? Sully? Deform? Spoil? Well, then you are neither involved with art, nor with a woman, but with such an unconscious being, a living corpse is nothing in comparison. And the man himself has that in his hands. If they want, both of them, life will really be like a paradise, now you enjoy every character trait, every hour, yes, for soul, life and spirit, and for the universe in which we live. Can you feel, Jeus, where marriage can bring you?"

"I would like to kiss that life."

"I understand that, I too, but where do those saints live?"

Our mother, Jeus, she was a mother! When the people soon get to know mother, then you will hear it. They all want to be like that, but why are they not doing it then? Why do the women not begin with that? Because they find it difficult to be good and kind. But I do not want a kiss like that, Jeus, I cannot kiss the woman who does not possess any love. I cannot kiss any snarling, any cackling, I will not let myself be buried under those shoddy characters, I am not open to that. I know now what it means, what you feel when you get a kiss from mother, as a husband of hers, as father was able to experience it, then you experience the universe, it becomes like Our Lord. And now life is like paradise.

What does the kiss of a runner like that taste like?

What about the kiss from an acrobat like that?

What about the kiss from an office fool like that?

What about the kiss from a women with male airs? That is all very nice, sport is wonderful, but the woman must never forget that she is on earth in order to become a mother. And now you experience different grades for love."

"Do you not want to kiss then?"

"I kiss the universe, Jeus. I kiss myself, but moreover life. I do not kiss any woman on the mouth if she is from another, or she will be mine. That snarling and snapping, that harsh and ugly, kisses too. The woman kissed by means of her soul and personality, it is why the Masters ask: what was the kiss from Beethoven and from Socrates like? Which of you two gives you the spiritual kiss, mother? That can only be Socrates!

That licking means nothing, after all, Jeus. That is licking, the men and the women still have no understanding of kissing, I did not know it either, at least not then, now I know how I must kiss. But when you develop your character traits, that becomes your pure and spiritual and also the spatial kiss for your wife, for your children, because wisdom makes the kiss deep and true. So crazy perhaps what we are talking about now?"

"I will be careful with kissing, I am starting to understand."

"It is true, Jeus. A kiss like that from a woman means nothing to you, if her soul is not conscious. And now we are sailing towards love. When do we people experience true love? Our mother showed us that grade of life and

that love from mother, my Jeus, is Universally deep. Father was not able to experience even ten grams of her thousand kilos of love as feeling from her personality, because father kept himself on earth. Mother was and is tremendously deep in love and I want to go there, if you wish to know.

I also understood mother. I already fought for her, for her love as a child, Jeus, which you have no understanding of. I fought for her love, which no man could have done, mother is so deep, so kind in her giving and serving. And we have to devote ourselves to that as men. But what would mother have been like if she had been a runner? A boxer? The true soul only wants to be mother and is quite enough for this life, those frills for some social noise and boasting do not mean a jot to me if the soul must be a mother, because she now divides herself for all their characteristics for the love. And anyone who says that this is not true should just come, this is the restraint for the universal love as mother.

But, Jeus, if you are harsh and you neglect the things at home as a mother you are even further away from this love. One hard blow like that, given to you by the character, beats the mother to smithereens for her love. Now it no longer becomes cat and dog love anymore, because those animals do not even do that and the human being as man and woman is completely destroyed, there is no longer any question of love.”

“Where did you get all of this from?”

“I am thinking, Jeus, and I want to make something of myself. I am not open to a beautiful woman, but to the soul, however stocky the organism is. But the man searches for material, physical beauty, which means nothing, because in a fortnight they will see nothing else but a cat or a bit of a human being like a pig cannot be. Then that wonderful beauty has already been experienced and you go into the dustbin. So it most certainly comes down to what the mother yearns for and the man can devote to both their happiness, but all that earthly carry-on does not give him any development, at least not that for soul and spirit, which it concerns after all. And our mother had everything, Jeus, she was not only a conscious soul, but moreover had made her life more conscious by means of Our Lord. And now you can say, you either have it or you don’t, that feeling then, you can already begin with that now, if you want to experience love, search for love, searching cannot bring you any love, because you yourself are in the way and calls you to a halt, because that woman or man sees through your spoiled character and does not like you now!

If you take part in art, then you go to higher love, but do not forget, and now you must listen carefully, Jeus, that even a dairymaid can give you infinite love, because she is open to Mother Nature and all the life created by God.”

“So you mean that a dairymaid like that can kiss?”

“Yes, of course she can do that, Jeus, but you do not feel what I mean. I want to explain to you now that that is also art and namely that of Mother Nature, you now come into contact with the life. And if you now both, man and woman, love that life, so a couple of farmers, you can experience love, therefore deeper than the city being, even if he does arts and sciences. Because by doing arts and sciences you still do not get to experience any love. And if that farmer and that farmer’s wife now only just want to drink milk from their cows and do not experience anything of all those births, then they still stand straight and stiff looking at the life of God and they do not experience anything, at least not the ‘life’, which can open them to the natural grade of life anyway. But where do that man and woman live? There is one man in thousands to be experienced who undergoes the creations as a farmer, and also his wife, the rest is the living dead in that and sees all those wonderful creations as a business, the work and nothing else.”

“My God, what an intellect you got.”

“It is not intellect, Jeus, but feeling for the life of God. My friend Arie is a tulip farmer, but you should hear him talking about his cows, his Emma, Mientje and his horse? Then you stand looking as if you are hearing God himself, but Arie has read my books. Arie is a spiritual soul, he is open to pure love and got and developed that grade of life through his ‘cattle’ ... his being open to the life. But he is no longer a farmer now, but a spiritual conscious being, the human being who loves both Mother Nature and the life of God. But his wife, who could not bear all that nonsense, left him, she said that she could not stand a dry old stick like that. Arie a dry old stick? If you want to be good and spiritual, Jeus, the human being calls you a dry old stick. Remember it!

Arie said: “When you hear a cow mother like that groaning, the tears run down your cheeks. And when you talk to her soul and I learned that by means of your books”, Arie said to me, “it happens of its own accord, she feels that she is not alone in her giving birth.” Arie remained day and night with his cows, in order to assist her, as mother, and devoted his life to that. “But then I started to think”, he says. “And when my wife got her baby”, Arie also said, “I almost walked away, she was such a wretch for the giving birth to her own child.” So that I just say: where do the people wish to go?”

“Do you still see that Arie sometimes?”

“Now and again Arie comes to see me, and we talk to each other. I discussed the seven grades of and for a tulip with him, Jeus, so the reincarnation for a flower. And Arie said: “You, André, know nothing about tulip growing development, but Lisse and Sassenheim can get a lecture here.” And it is true, Jeus, I know the reincarnation for all the life on earth. But I can feel why you

want to see Arie, I know you, your old love for the animal is awakening. But it was me, Jeus, that was also from my character, who was open to the animal life and not you, you still also have to master these feelings.

Yes, this is how it goes now. The first wife of Arie left this wonderful life, which talked about giving birth and creating day and night, but meant nothing else to that woman than nonsense in which she suffocated. Arie let her go, he could not change anything about it anyway. But how would Arie and how would that mother have felt if they were one becoming conscious, one feeling for the life of God?

When Arie talked about Emma and she had to give birth, Jeus, the tears ran down his cheeks. "Because", Arie said, "I was then able to experience motherhood. My God, I could have kissed the animal and I also kissed her. What love I felt then." And that now, Jeus, by means of the human being as mother, by means of the soul as woman, then you are at your last gasp as a man and you can't get enough, that love is so wonderful, when the soul as human being is 'Mother'. But where do you find those conscious mothers, now that the whole of this Holland has made the mysticism for the giving birth and creating church-like, has given it damnation? Do you want to experience universal love now? Do you want to experience a spatial love, give a spatial kiss to her who is your wife, when she continues to stand before the coffin? So when 'death' is and will remain death for her?

Arie said: "Your heart turns around when you feel that motherhood. I ran away after the birth and had a few jars, because I was shaking on my feet. I was no longer here, the drink gave me back that certainty. And when I came to Emma, I did not come to her, but she came to me and licked my hand. Then I did not know what to do anymore and fell to my knees. When I told my wife that, I got: "Husband, stop your nonsense and make sure that the calf has a drink, you do not need to do any more than that." But, my Jeus, who was that calf now? The calf got a drink from Arie, but she got the 'breast' from the universe from Arie and she could also have fed herself. But that was not felt, or seen, that was consciously humanly suffocated! When that also happened a few times she left him, then Arie was no good! And many people certified Arie crazy, but which of these two souls is proved right for Golgotha?

It is Arie!

This is why Arie is also laying spiritual foundations, the soul which ran away destroys and is still not a human being, that woman still has to master the animal maternal love first, she has no understanding of maternal giving birth, she does not possess the feeling for that, and now everything becomes wretched and inhumanly awkward!

What is a mother like that like during her giving birth now, Jeus, who can

run away if she can fence and box? Are they also such stars for and in the life? Are they really conscious of spirit for all the grades of feeling? If so, lucky for the man who possesses such a grade of feeling. But I know it, you know it too, those people usually eat burnt porridge with potatoes every day! And the children walk round the whole day with wet dirty trousers, the bed is still not ready in the evening, the dust and mess fly around your ears, because mother can run, boxes, cycles, plays cards, studies too, but what do you hope to achieve for this love with a Master in law like that, Jeus?

“What do you think of all of this?”

“But I already said, where did you get that from.”

“Where does happiness live and what is happiness now? They can do an apprenticeship with us, Jeus. This is why you should look at the women sometime. You can learn from them how it should not happen, or you will learn from her how you must love. But most of them are concerned with something tasty, with the bones, Jeus, but when they are chewed away, there is nothing else left, because they do not have any understanding of soul and spirit, do not want to experience them, it takes you so far away from this life. And now the Church is standing amongst all those people. And what do you hope to achieve now with a herd animal like that? Now just kiss that instinct and you will experience the ‘droedels’. I have my Wayti, Jeus. Who is that? You will know that soon enough. A star of the universe, but that is also a human being, my own thinking and feeling lives in there. And now I am father and mother at the same time!”

“Good grief, how beautiful all of that is, I should have known that before.”

“You are certainly not a second too late, Jeus, as long as you want to accept that. Today you are beginning with this development and it is only then that you can kiss. If you receive a kiss of this depth in this life, that is more meaningful than a thousand other ones which mean nothing. This single one can give you the Great Wings and you know for what purpose you lived. The man or the woman who needs ten women or men for that, will never make it. It is that single one! For one kiss like that, Jeus, you want to both die and remain alive, dying is the simplest.

A wife leaves her young puppies. The husband says to me: “You can take an example from Letty when you also have children yourself later.” But that is not understood by her and he is blamed again with: “What? You want to compare me to a dog?” Then he was a rotter, a useless man, and much more, which he was not, but she was, she possessed and represented, because she, Jeus, threw her own visiting card in his face. Are they mothers and fathers who think and want and can accept? May the husband not say anything for her development? Not she? That keeps becoming an argument. Because of this the divorces came, Jeus. One does not want to bow to the other who

speaks the truth and then these souls will stand opposite each other eternally until this bowing comes, but it is the halt for soul and spirit. If you are wrong, then you have to bow and if you cannot do that, you have to learn it, but I know that, Arie's cow and that other lady's dog can do it, can do it just like that, a human being, Jeus, cannot do that and yet is the highest being created by God!

What should Arie's wife have done? She should have put her Sunday best; if possible, I would have done that, as a lady from the older generation, as the ladies went dressed to the Garden of Gerhard the Tenth; wonderful in silk, wearing silver sandals. And that for a cow, Jeus, also for a dog, also for a dove, and for all those mothers who give birth; and then a glass of lovely fine champagne for the two of us, in order to get God's Son and the powers of the heavens there too, because you can also take that tickling to the happiness of life, but we are one in everything and have respect for the wonderful motherhood.

She at my feet, on a beautiful cushion, Jeus, and I will tell her then about this creation and this wonderful giving birth, for animal and human being, and it is only then that she will get her universal kiss from me! I want to make that of it – and you do not find that in the city ... well, it is possible, of course – but then with both of us back to the universe, to the stars and the planets, to Mother Moon, it is only then that you will learn how to kiss!

And I will carry that woman as soul, I work and serve for that, I devote my life for her, my blood, she may hit me by means of her love, I am now ready for her rich life and now give her my spatial 'massage', as we were able to do that in Ancient Egypt.

Do you now wish to tell me, Jeus, that the men and women in the city know how they must love?"

"You are certainly completely happy, aren't you?"

"Are you not, Jeus?"

"I do not know what that is."

"I know it. I know what happiness is, Jeus, but this one of the earth, means nothing to me. I do not mean of Mother Earth, because the Earth as planet and as mother, gives you a love, which you will only get to know after this life and then you will also kiss her ground, her body, you will thank her for everything which you got by means of her. I am certainly not crazy, Jeus, I know exactly what I want and what I have to give. But both material and spiritual love is the difference with infinite worlds, is the difference of day and night. So you are infinite or you are not, a kiss is living-dead or that kiss is inspired, has depth, warmth and happiness, or those lips can be like a living corpse, dirty and horrible!"

"So you cannot buy love?"

“You have understood that well, Jeus. No, you keep on buying a pig in a poke, because you must earn love! And even if you have plenty of money in order to buy love, sooner or later you will see that you have the wrong one again anyway, because you keep on seeing yourself, after all. Yes, Jeus, yourself in that woman, you are that yourself, and you cannot avoid yourself! And I can call to anyone who says that it is not true, anyone who says that he or she got happiness anyway by searching for it, Jeus, that is possible, of course, but also for beyond the coffin? Did you murder hearts in order to get it? Soon you will stand before your universal settlement and we will speak to each other further and again.

No, Jeus, you cannot escape this and if that was the case, then just live it up, but, we have still not seen those disharmonic laws and possibilities either on our journeys!

Come on, we will gradually return and to Loea, to Elly and her love. There is also something beautiful to be experienced there.

“Truth is expensive, isn’t it?”

“The truth, Jeus? Yes, that costs you blood, if you love and can give truth, that costs everything of your personality as effort. For all the arts and sciences the truth is inspiring, the truth is waning, the truth changes into untruth, then everything falls, everything breaks, you have nothing left of yourself and a spiritualist stands before nonsense and the Church before damnation, but at that moment, ages ago stools and tables started to dance in Ancient Egypt, but white magic had become as black as pitch, from our brush factory, Jeus, and this life means nothing anymore.”

“You know just about everything about the world, if I hear you talk like that?”

“I know the world, Jeus. We will no longer knock, or bump ourselves. Dectar had to pay for his life and personality by means of life blood and I have now begun with that. If you meet the spiritualists in this city, then make sure that you get away, because they sullied, raped and deformed every truth, by means of all their séances, their begging for some love, which they not only sullied for themselves, also from their fathers and mothers, their children who passed on. Those people do not want to stand on their own feet and hold séances now, which is possible, but looks like a dog’s collar, Master Zelanus says in the books ‘spiritual Gifts’, and the human being beyond the coffin feels nothing for, because that human being stands there before his universal love. But now you should just follow those people, Jeus, you should be open to that spiritual love; soon you will see, you will experience, that those men and women do not possess any spiritual truth either, because they were not true themselves. Because they do not want to experience any spiritual truth themselves and they still want to give the spirit in our life that

poor love.”

“Who is that Dectar, can you also tell me something about him?”

“That is possible, Jeus. Dectar lived in Ancient Egypt, in the Temple of Isis.”

“You are him now, aren’t you?”

“No, I am not him, he is another personality, Jeus. I am André, who was developed through Master Alcar. Dectar already went to the Temple of Isis as a boy, because the priests had discovered him. He could call back a bird and then that animal had to listen to him.”

“What was that then?”

“He called the animal to him, Jeus, he did not do more than that.”

“Could the animals understand him then?”

“Not that, it is something entirely different. He became like that bird, as it were, he called that animal and also became it, he elevated that animal to him by means of love, feeling, by means of the occult laws.”

“And can you also do that?”

“Not I, Dectar is not capable of that either. Then we did that, he then, by means of magic skills, so not by means of pure love, because that is something entirely different. I experienced the same thing with Fanny the dog. Fanny had human feeling. Fanny listened to me like to Our Lord, because I became Fanny. I lived in Fanny. Fanny was in no position to make demands then, but by means of kindness and love you come that far, or sooner or later the animal will refuse to listen. In this way you can tame wild animals. Never by means of coarseness or harshness, you only get that oneness with all the life by means of love, because now one life speaks to the other about love and all the life of God has sacred respect for that.”

“Good heavens, it would make me cry.”

“You should do it, Jeus, not as I see it. I can already feel your kiss and I am grateful to you for that. And now that same kiss from a girl? That same power and will for your love, Jeus? What will you get back then, if your wife loves you and she wants to make something of herself? If my wife knows me, she will certainly no longer come near me, Jeus, or she will say: I am love and I am not afraid of that being, on the contrary, I am open to that.”

“My God, how beautiful life is now, isn’t it?”

“It is true, Jeus, and we will do our best for that.”

“The people should try doing something to you when I am there.”

“Fine, Jeus, you are starting to understand me. I only want the good. If we lose people soon, if my adepts leave me, it will never be my fault, Jeus, as long as you know, it will never be me who sends the life of God away, no one will experience that. But if they violate my personality, want to see me as they themselves are and want, then all those souls will go to pieces and they

will lose me. This is why it is Dectar now who now makes demands, because he is the Master, he suffered and strived and probably died a hundred times for this.

Do you still think about Deut Messing (see 'Jeus of Mother Crisje' part 1), Jeus?"

"Yes, of course."

"Do you know now that I got those feelings from the Master and that you could not experience them? If Master Alcar had not come to me I would also have been a perfectly ordinary human being. But by means of Deut and all those other wonderful matters I got another consciousness and the contact with the spiritual world."

"But do you still wish to have a relationship?"

"You make me laugh, Jeus. What is a relationship now? Did you see those people laughing a moment ago? They heard me, but they think that we got fits of laughter from hunger, and that is not true anyway. You and Jozef have a relationship, I have a relationship with Sun, Moon and stars, with universes of God, with animal and human being, with everything which was created by God, Jeus."

"But do you never want to have anything to do with our Anna?"

"Did you never hear then, never feel, Jeus, that I intervene if you spoil things for yourself, do not understand her? Then I come, now I put things right and go further, I take you to the lanes in order to learn to kiss, but I watch, I watch out, because I want to work, I must work, I do not want to be disturbed by your cackling, I have something entirely different to do. Of course now and again she gets to experience my kiss. But then, Jeus, and she therefore has that in her own hands, she follows me and she rises out above you two, you are at your last gasp and we are completely one. But then, Jeus, we just go out, to the cinema and experience a good film, which you do not have any understanding of anyway. If the Viennese woman wants to experience that, I take her away from you, but sometimes, yes, indeed, sometimes she is capable of that, now and again, from the age of fifteen, my good Jeus, I have already been gone and 'disappeared', I have been living between heaven and earth, with Sun and Moon, the stars and planets, but am still open to your lives, only I do not want to be kissed, if you do not understand me, then I will withdraw into my own universe and spread my Great Wings in there.

I am the Prince of this Universe, my Jeus, and am a human being, I love, but I cannot say the same thing a hundred times now from the old days, I am going further, I am different again every second, because the life forces me to go to that evolution."

"Good gracious me, how beautiful that is."

"Do not get a fright, Jeus, that is not swearing. That is the sacred truth.

Yes, it is beautiful. It is wonderful. It is incredible and yet so close to the human being and in the human being, it lives under every heart. I want to serve. And I will serve and love when the mother is love, or I cannot lift a hand. Believe me, Jeus, I am bursting with love!

But who will understand this love?

When I see a good, human film, Jeus, my blood already flows away. Something hearty, and I stand bleeding. Give me your universal love and I will carry you, love so much that you cannot cope with it, that you do not know what to do with your happiness and you will not lose that happiness, that happiness is eternal. But if you now start to demand? Ask? Do not put anything in place of that and you will already have lost it. So you must first know who you are and understand your own task, it is only then that you must come and talk about love, but now both man and woman know what is required from both of them! And that has to do with God, with the stars and the planets, you can now talk to all the life of God.

Whether I want to experience your love, Jeus? Give me this love and I will bring you as far as God for that and will that still not be enough?"

André strolls through the streets of The Hague, also follows everything which interests him, nothing escapes him, through twenty eyes he looks at society and life, the things of the day, the personality of mankind, which is needy. Jeus asks:

"What do you have against that office fool?"

"Nothing, Jeus, nothing! I only mean, that the woman will soon fulfil a very different task. I can see another world, the future of mankind. We are going to the Kingdom of God on earth. It does not look like we will soon reach that stage, but it will come! The peoples of the earth will reach oneness, Jeus.

Now take a girl like that, a woman like that, who acts the soldier, who dresses like a dragoon, salutes like a soldier, as a man can do that, but which makes me shiver, gives me goose pimples, because she spoils, sullies, deforms the maternal, and there is nothing else left of that maternal. It seems prehistoric. Then just give me a nurse like that, she serves, what those other women do is no longer serving, that is following destruction. And what does a kiss like that mean to you now, Jeus? What does a soldier mother's kiss like that taste like? Those frills just make you sick. Which love do those mothers give? What do you hope to achieve with a universe like that, which only has feeling for destruction and devastation? Which talks about nothing but ranks and grades, the human being who lives it up by means of the poverty of millions of souls? Yes, what do we hope to achieve, Jeus, Europe must defend itself, but you can see it, when will those masses begin to think spatially? The man looks at decorations and eternal noise, but receives emptiness, poverty;

I do not want a kiss from a heroine like that who has blood on her hands and yet is decorated by those unconscious masses.

Such a heroine, Jeus, experiences the darkness anyway. Woe betide, if that child soon comes beyond the coffin; but she does not even see that world, because she already has to make amends for that destruction now, and has to return to the earth. The human being does not see his spiritual danger, the woman interferes with everything, but is also open to murder and general destruction.”

For a while there are no questions to be asked, but then there comes from Jeus:

“Can you just tell something about that Dectar?”

“That is possible, Jeus. When Dayar was born, his mother was a simple soul, a bit like Deut Messing. Dayar’s mother, then just seven years old, lived with her father and mother on the edge of a wood. That was in Egypt. The father was a hunter and that man hunted everywhere, did not have a second’s peace for wife and child, so a wild duck like that. He was a real brute. One morning he gets it into his head to leave. The ox-cart is harnessed and there they go, towards another hunting ground. But in the evening they are attacked by wild animals.”

“Probably all dead.”

“No, not that, the girl, who lay under the blankets, remains alive. Also the oxen, however improbable, are not attacked by the animals, but man and wife are mauled by the animals.”

“Good heavens, what a horrible mess that is. And then?”

“The cart, the oxen then, with little Loea, trundles on. Another hunter meets the little group and understands that the owners have been killed. That man takes care of Loea, but when Loea turned sixteen, she had to have a child from that man. And then that crazy Loea started to think. She did not know of course where those thoughts came from just like that, but that girl could suddenly think properly and clearly for herself. But if you look behind this now, Jeus, then you will see her mother, who inspires her child from the astral world in order to pass on as soon as possible. One evening, when that hunter comes home, Loea has disappeared with the oxen and some sheep. The man thinks of thieves.”

“And then?”

“Loea has the feeling that she must begin with a life of her own far away from this neighbourhood.”

“That crazy child?”

“After all, I said that Loea could suddenly think, even if she remained apathetic.”

“Deut could do that too, couldn’t he?”

“But Deut was a bit different, Jeus.”

“And then?”

“I will tell you something. If you always ask ‘and then’, we will never make it and you must learn not to do that, Jeus.”

“I understand you.”

“Loea journeyed on for days and found a spot on the edge of a wood, in the vicinity of other people. She had the intellect to do something, but she got that feeling from her mother from the astral world. So she experienced the same laws as we are now experiencing.”

“And then that mother was her guardian angel.”

“It is true. It is also in this vicinity that there are temples, and the priests from those temples went to visit the people now and again. These men would then look round to see whether there were any boys with feeling, the feeling in order to be educated as a priest. When one of those priests saw Loea, he said that he would return in order to help her. However, what that man saw and felt was supernatural. He was hinting at something. And the priest returned exactly on time, Dayar was born and he assured her that she had brought a child into the world with gifts, so spiritual feeling, and would truly accomplish a task for his Temple, the Temple of Isis.

Loea thought that was wonderful, but when she later understood what it was about, she cried out from sorrow and if she had known that beforehand, they would not have seen her again. Dayar possessed gifts, he was already clairvoyant as a child, could heal and sometimes speak like an old person. The priests thought that they had to do with a Great Winged one.”

“What is that?”

“That is a person like I am. So a person who can make journeys in the spiritual world and (is able to) pass on the wisdom from that world, by means of which the Temple got a name and therefore got a good deal of prestige. Loea lost her child, there were celebrations for Dayar, Egypt was almost in an uproar, but when that was over for Loea and she did not get to see her boy again, her life collapsed. Loea threw herself down at the gates of the Temple and wanted to have her child back, but the priests removed her, even the king was involved in that. Dayar remained in the Temple of Isis and Loea died from sorrow and misery.”

“But what kind of godforsaken men they were. That should not happen to me. And then?”

“Then nothing more, Jeus. If you want to know more about Dayar, what happened to him in the Temple of Isis, then just read the book ‘Between Life and Death’ and you will know him.”

“Does that book exist then?”

“Yes, I wrote that book. And now we have got to know our own life from

Ancient Egypt.”

“And I know nothing about that?”

“That is because you did not want anything to do with my life. Now and again something got through to you, but I had to experience and deal with all of that.”

“How wonderful that is. And Dectar is now teaching you?”

“Dectar is, along with me, the boss, we are the instrument of the Masters. And Dectar does not let himself be made fun of, you will certainly feel that. And that same Dectar now wants you to change your life too, or we will not make it. But the most beautiful thing of all now is that Loea is on earth again.”

“What are you telling me now?”

“Yes, Jeus, the mother from Dayar from that time of Ancient Egypt, is living here in The Hague and we will go to her soon.”

“Here in this city?”

“Yes, she has returned to earth. She has experienced a few lives with the Catholic Church, has been a nun, has been gloriously raped in there, has given birth to children by the priests and cardinals, but is here now.”

“And still crazy?”

“Not that, but if you look beyond her personality, you will feel that she is still not completely free from her apathetic life of feeling after all. Now I have met her, because her husband came to me in order to heal her. Loea was complaining for years about her stomach and no doctor could help her. One operation after another, but nothing helped. Then her husband came to me.”

“And were you able to help her?”

“I was able to free her from all those pains, Jeus, she now feels gloriously healthy. Yes, that was a wonderful diagnosis which was made by Master Alcar.”

“What was it? Am I allowed to know that?”

“Of course, you must just listen. I angrily grabbed that yogi by the scruff of his neck. That man did not want to give her a child.”

“Why not, if I may ask that.”

“Yes, Jeus, those are now the crazy human problems and thoughts. It is a long story, but I will make it short. That husband of hers is really just a big brute. And Loea is like our Crisje, too good for this world and especially for her husband, who dances with her personality. He is a real tramp and yet also a child, but therefore a child with dirty male lousy tricks. In the first place, money like water. And because of that cursed possession that whole character is spoiled. Scraped together by means of the blood and the sweat of others. I liked him, at the end of the day we all have faults and there is no one in this world who does not have a fault, we are also still bursting with

spiritual faults. But I quickly determined that I had to do with a big brute. A man like a child, but with dirty thoughts, calculated in everything and always for his own benefit. Sir was playing with our good Loea. He let her play all kinds of crazy tricks and that good Loea did it."

"What was that, am I allowed to know that?"

"Oh, Jeus, what good is that to you. Loea is plump and he loves that plumpness. He was such a crazy person; when sir was sitting at the table eating, he ordered Loea, she told me that herself and asked me later whether that was normal, to show her 'cheeks'."

"Cheeks? What are cheeks?"

"That is the bottom, Jeus, the buttocks of a woman. And then she had to walk back and forth, because sir saw art, it was art, he said, real art, which he could never get enough of."

"And Loea did that?"

"He was her husband after all and she loved her darling a great deal. But she began to doubt and asked me later whether that was okay. Anyhow, I treated her and then the diagnosis came. Master Alcar said that she could be healed, but only by means of a child. She had to become a mother; and her husband did not want any children. Loea could already have had five or six children, but he drove all those children to bits and pieces along with her on his motorbike. So they were all miscarriages, Jeus. And because of that her stomach was not how it should be, of course. When I saw all of that, and she had to agree with me, Loea got sacred respect for my seeing. I told her that he had to give her a child, which was still possible."

"And she got that child?"

"Yes, I took him to task then."

"Badly, probably?"

"Well, Jeus, I told him that I would stab his ribs with a knife if he refused to give her a child."

"And did you mean that?"

"I do not know, Jeus, what I would have done, but I think, I was capable of anything for that man. Of course, if I had not assaulted his life, then we would have added another murder to that and it is not the intention. But I told him anyway that he had to give her a child, and that she would get better then. Good heavens, how I had to laugh at that nasty piece of work. He curled up from fear and I told him it in such a way that he truly thought I would murder him. In this way Loea got her child, if I had not come there, Jeus, then those people would not have got to know my kingdom and Loea would never have got her Dayar either. And you will see that child soon. Loea is mad about her Dayar, she named the child after Dectar, of course. And yet, that man has such good qualities, but he is a child. There are more peo-

ple like that. They first have to be filthy rich, if they want to have children, if they want to chance raising a child like that. But for him everything was different. He had the nice things and not the wailing of the child. But when Loea got her child he was mad about it, he thanked me a hundred times, but did not dare to look me in the eye. And now, Jeus, the pains had disappeared. The All-Source in Loea continued to ask for a child and those were the pains, which the doctor, well, the professors thought was the appendix.”

“The All-Source, you say? What is that?”

“That is the womb and those are the ovaries, Jeus, in the mother, the noblest organs. And those organs got a dirty blow, of course, because of all those miscarriages from sir; but then those pains had disappeared instantly. Could all those doctors have made a diagnosis like that? They opened her organs in order to see what they looked like. Even though the prof knew that Loea had experienced her miscarriages, this did not occur to him, for which Loea’s husband had great respect. And when she immediately refused to play those tricks any longer, sir no longer got his way and the grumbling, the moaning, the searching began; the child had lost something. But Loea said: “He can tell me more now, now that I know all of this and the books show me a different world: no more cheeks!”

“And he did not want to accept that?”

“He had to, but in order to elevate himself higher, sir still did not feel like it much, the playing with people, the playing with the human heart, the playing with the personality as mother, did not want to lose that simple soul, and then walked round with a long face.”

“You changed that, of course.”

“No, Jeus, I did not interfere in that, but I did get on to him, I explained the laws to him, but that did not help anyway, sir had lost his ‘spielzeug’¹¹), but he could now get the ‘doodles’ from Loea. Loea spoilt him day and night; I tell you, Loea is like Crisje, so good, so kind, Loea is exhaustible in love. But she got her Dayar back. When I entered her, Master Alcar showed me who she was. And I stood before her life and looked into Ancient Egypt. I got mother back as Dectar, and she, from her God, her child from before, which she had sacrificed for God.”

“That is enough to make you weep.”

“You could cry about it too, Jeus, everything is so beautiful. We see by means of that that we get everything back anyway, if happiness is ever taken away from us. But then I saw all her recent lives. I saw her as a nun, and that she was raped by the priests. She was also brought up as a Catholic now. And she knew the husband of hers, so this one, in Tibet. She has to make amends to him, by means of which they also met each other in this life. I saw her novel, and would be able to begin immediately, by means of Master Zelanus,

but then of my own accord and from Ancient Egypt, through many lives. This novel got a beautiful name, title, Jeus.”

“What is it, am I allowed to know that?”

“Yes, that is possible. The novel is called ‘Maria-Francisca’ and begins, which I told you about, when they, he and his wife, were attacked by the animals. Loea’s end and misery in that life, but then to the following life on earth, where she became a nun, in order to describe how she was raped there by those chaste priests. Master Alcar showed me all those lives and I saw how one child after the other went into the ground, given birth to by those little nuns, but which no one was allowed to know. I do not know whether the Masters have the time to pass on that material, but then I will receive the material for my follower and he can finish the book then, which are the spiritual novels for the University of Christ!”

“That man, where you always go?”

“Yes, Jeus, he will represent the spiritual novels. And did you also see that other one, when we still had the séances? That man with such a handsome face?”

“Oh, I know it. And what does he have to do then?”

“He will get to write the philosophical books and I myself mine, so that we will finish some fifty books. But then, Jeus, as long as those men have enough energy for later, because it will only begin then. Come on, we are going to Loea now. Would you like to have a kiss from her sweet face and heart?”

“Is that possible then?”

“She always flings her arms around me. You have had more kisses from her than you know.”

“Me?”

“Yes, because she always calls me Jeus, but I have never been able to elevate you into my life, because you as a child from the country do not know what to do with Loea anyway, what do you want to give her? Your dialect? But then you must also possess something else and you do not have that yet. You must first earn those flowers yourself, Jeus. I am now giving you my day consciousness and you may see the little one, kiss it too and then you will steal Loea’s heart.”

They climb up the stairs. Loea opened the door. “Good day, Jeus. It is nice that you are here. Here, smack, from your old mother.”

Jeus now receives the kiss and his teeth are chattering.

“Isn’t that something? Good heavens, what a good person she is.”

“Yes, Jeus, Loea is an angel. Look, little Dayar is lying there.”

Jeus looks at the child, but gets the full percent from André. But now the dialect is spoken. Loea laughs, she knows Jeus, André and Dectar. She also

knows the city one, he is very different again. They have a wonderful contact for a moment, but then they go higher, where the other friends live. There it is the Master who is expected. Or not? Yes, it is he, it is not Jeus who comes in. It is André.

“What was it like under the ground?”

“Horribly cold, but I was able to write, we were both there, a boy from next door was with me. And you?”

“I worked hard, Master Zelanus threw out a great deal of pages, if we go on like this the second part will soon be finished. Yes, all the things which will happen, what will we have to do when the war is over soon? Then we will begin in public, you will also speak. Then it will be deadly seriousness for all of us.”

Jeus can no longer be seen now, that consciousness has instantly disappeared. André releases himself and now the words fly over his lips, the future is shown to him.

“Oh’, the follower says, “what does everything matter to me. This war is of great significance for me. All the things we learned, Jozef. Believe me, we will help you to carry.”

“That is wonderful. But we will see, wait and see. I know what is required of me. You already know that we will stand alone, you can see it. We will not have many left of those stilt-walkers, those ounces of feeling in order to do something for this poor mankind, will soon be used up. And then they will scold, kill us, put a crown on themselves by means of the destruction of our life and work, is what I feel and human history has taught us. Followers do and can do everything in this area. Pythagoras’ temple, also that of Rudolf Steiner, was set fire to. They will call me everything which is demonic, believe me, we will be talked about. We are a dirty carry-on, ringleaders, scoundrels, rotters and even much more, when we come to stand before the esteemed public.”

“Did I do something wrong, Jozef?”

“What makes you think that. No, no one has done something wrong, but I can see my future, the work for later. I cannot help it, cannot do anything about it, but I look through those other runners. They want to change mankind? You must want to give yourself, to destroy yourself completely, or the Masters will not be able to achieve anything with your life and personality. We must bow our heads, want to give our blood for that.”

“Did I not do anything anyway, Jozef?”

“No, I tell you, nothing, but I am talking about later, later when we have to talk. But I tell you, you can still go back now, later not anymore, or you will lose your blood and rip out our hearts, which is not necessary anyway!”

“But you know, after all, Jozef, that I want to devote all of myself?”

“I know that, of course, but it is becoming difficult.”

“I want to break my neck for this work, Jozef.”

“I know that too, for Christ you must want to devote everything, but we are standing before deadly seriousness. You will see and experience it, the others will succumb. How does that man wish to serve beneath the Masters? A few of those stirrers have already betrayed ‘HIM’ for a job with the Catholics. I know them, I know what those personalities are like.

Yesterday I sent my feelings to Ramakrishna. I asked him whether his followers had also experienced this and whether he had had to fulfil his task under such circumstances. And this morning he was walking next to me on the street, and along with him Blavatsky, Rudolf Steiner, Socrates and others who are interested in us because we are doing their work, continuing their task. Is that so strange? And then I took Jeus to task, you know what this means, and that Jozef also has to accept the deadly seriousness.”

“But you are doing your best, aren’t you, Jozef?”

“That is true, but if I want to be ready in order to give lectures for the world by means of the Masters, my whole character must experience that oneness, or we will succumb. I am talking to myself and returning to my youth. I am ascertaining what my life has been like up to now, by means of which I am getting to know myself, but moreover the faults are emerging. I can now see how every personality experienced his own life and things, by means of which André and Dectar work and are involved with it. It is very interesting to follow this. And the Masters are working on that.

I also know, this society wants nothing to do with a white shroud around your neck, I will never do that! That is not the intention! But you can see it on our followers, today I am the Master, the genius, tomorrow, when I have something to tell them, they do not accept that and you are powerless. They do not want you to rap their fingers, to release them from their earthly thinking and feeling, which must happen anyway, or we will not come any further. I have seen the Masters and know what I can achieve by means of all of them.

Pythagoras’ temple was set fire to by his best pupil and those of Rudolf Steiner were not any different. Should I take love, wife and children into account? Of course, but the wanting to serve goes before everything, and you know that I am fighting for all of you; I am capable of making something beautiful of your life, but for which you have to give everything, everything, that is also required of me.

Today I am their prophet, tomorrow not anymore, if Christ calls them, they will not be there, they are afraid of being burnt at the stake. But I will show you that I am not a crazy person. And this war is for that, we can now learn how it should not be done. However, I tell you, the André-Dectar has

awakened, Ancient Egypt now lives consciously in me. We have something to give this so beaten mankind. How right Jackson Davis, an American medium, was, whom I already met in the Spheres of Light in 1936. He told me that I would experience the Cosmology and had to bring it to earth, but then Master Alcar had still not told me anything, which only happened later. Of course, Davis could only tell me that under the orders of the Masters, but with the foundation for which he had also worked; he also served for the University of Christ! But we will speak to each other again, before it is that far, we will come back to this.”

Jeus is allowed to play with their child for a while, romp around for a moment and then we leave. We have to write and to experience the Cosmology, for which we received our task. “Yes, Jeus”, there also comes, if he wants to know something,

“that was little André. The mothers name the children after me, after Dayar and André, Jozef too, and if you also want to earn that, then you must be very good, or those mothers will not do that. I don’t mind at all that the mothers do that, and I will certainly not disappoint them, if they also keep on understanding or wanting to accept me! As long as you know, I love people, the whole of this mankind, but we will speak to each other again later, my Jeus. Because what I see is also human, and has to do with people.”

On the way Jeus wants to know more about ‘Maria-Francisca’, and when he ticks off the priests, he does not understand that those men and women are also people, he hears from André:

“Oh, Jeus, that is simple too. You must just ask Jozef whether he wants to tell our story, then you will immediately know everything about it. I am now closing myself off, I am going to Master Zelanus, we must begin soon.”

Jeus climbs into the personality of Jozef and already asks:

“Tell me? Am I allowed to know that?”

“Of course, you must just listen to me. It is a wonderful drama. When I was still a driver, or, both of us then..., because André was more of a driver and better than I was, he has given me the driving, I will also tell you that now, because by means of this you get to know yourself and I get to know myself, we experienced such a priestly drama. André almost had a fit from it, and now he can no longer stand that ‘reverend’ this and ‘reverend’ that.”

“Is that about a priest?”

“Yes, Jeus, we had to do with a priest.”

“Tell me quickly.”

“I was standing at the railway waiting for a fare. But when I realised that I would not get a fare, there were so many drivers in front of me, I drove off in order to pick up that priest. It was just the day and the hour that I would see that man, and all the drivers knew that. They also called to me: “Are you

going to bring Gerrit for his visit?" I called: "Yes, I am taking sir, I will not get anything here anyway." I go. At the corner of a street, so exactly on time, you could always pick up the priest there. We were then just tinkering with the car, sir saw you of course and asked whether you were free. "Yes, sir, that concerns you, I have just taken my people home." And then we had to go with the priest, who thought that no one knew him, to the girls. I was gone. Where sir went there were five chicks and he visited every week. Sir asked me whether I would collect him. I went for a drive and three quarters of an hour later he got in again. Back to the neighbourhood, of course not in the street of the church, but around the corner. The man always gave a quarter, by means of which the drivers considered him an extra fare if there was nothing else to be earned. But the priest did not know that. Now that he wanted to settle with me, André suddenly comes up, he wanted to do that. Suddenly I had nothing more to say. André puts up his hand, the priest puts the money in his hand, the quarter comes too and at that moment André says:

"But, reverend, is that all I am getting?"

"Reverend, did you say? Reverend?"

"Yes, father, did you get a shock? Three hundred drivers know you. The whole of The Hague knows that you go to the girls and I only came here for you, because I did not have another fare. Is that so strange?"

"Good gracious, isn't that something. And then?"

"Then, Jeus? The man went red and green from the shock. But André just let him leave. And then he went into the church. And what did we see there? The priest was saying holy mass, he was drinking the blood of Christ and that made us sick. This is why André can no longer hear that word 'reverend'. Of course our story was passed round all the taxi ranks, but we did not see anything again of the priest and the ladies had lost their client. A driver, whose wife could not miss the church, read in the parochial newsletter that the priest got to fulfil another, greater task, he had now really started to work for Our Lord. But when that man told his wife everything, she had had it up to here with her church. A pity? "Is that so terrible now?" André said. He sent to the priest:

"Just get married, man, and do not deceive HIM any longer.

Do not sully HIM any longer!

Do not deceive yourself any longer!

Take off that horrible frock and become a real father!"

"What a tramp, wasn't he?"

"Oh, Jeus, that is not that bad. Have you still not read the books by Marie Corelli?"

"I have never had a book in my hands."

"If there is time, then you should just begin with that. I have read that

book and Marie Corelli can tell a lot about it, the cardinals are sent into the street naked in that book. Whether that is true? That woman told that. And if you know the life of all those nuns, there is not much left of her sanctity. And yet? What does everything mean? They are nothing more than perfectly ordinary yearnings of these people. Are they not people, André says. But the Church attacks us, we may not say anything, we are devils for the Church. But this? We experienced this ourselves. Just like that from the whores to Our Lord. We do not do that! We have still not done that and we will never do that either, because we are married normally and we do not act the saint. But what do you think of it? It is worthwhile. The Catholic Church must first wash itself clean and then that wonderful body may talk. You should talk to André about it later, then you will hear something entirely different, because he has spoken to priests and chaplains, bishops and cardinals between life and death, all of them understood how wrong it is to deny those men and women the giving birth and creating.

We as taxi drivers, Jeus, knew a lot. If André had had to write that book, a great deal of those great ones would look really blank. They say goodbye to wife and children, have to go to their meetings for the home, it is sometimes staring you in the face and you hear what they say, but a bit further on you get another address and then it goes to those places, of which every driver knows his share, because all those men just do not have anything else to do than gossip. They know exactly what they earn, they know the people, they are psychologists, Jeus. I must tell you, Master Alcar could not have taught André anything better than to be a driver, now we became human beings. When we left mother we were peasants, nothing more, nothing else, but our eyes opened on the street.

And now André has become a prophet, we write books and we paint, just like that of our own accord, but we know by what means he got all of that and brought it to consciousness.”

“What did you still have to tell me about that driving?”

“That I would never have become a driver, if André had not give me the knowledge. It was he, and not me, who learned to drive on a chair (see ‘Jeus of mother Crisje’ part III). And that by means of Master Alcar. Master Alcar will have the books (the trilogy ‘Jeus of mother Crisje’) written, Master Zelanus will do that soon, and you will know, the follower has already got the material.”

“The men would have been in fits of laughter about that priest, wouldn’t they?”

“Yes, all of us laughed, but we laughed every day. Do not ask a driver if he does not know anything, he knows everything about the human being who moves his legs every day in the city and wants to experience a diversion now

and again. I could tell you the most crazy stories, Jeus, some of which cost many people their crown, which make you tremble and shake, but by means of which we saw the rotten hypocrisy of all those men and women. You do not know what kind of people they are, but I saw them eating a thousand guilder note, and saw them do all those crazy tricks, where the girls were also involved. They are poor dogs, Jeus! I do not think that we will write that novel, because André has other things to do.”

“But he can do all kinds of things, can’t he?”

“André, yes, he can do all kinds, he has the feeling for everything. One evening I wanted to go to the cinema with the Viennese woman. I really thought I was going for myself, but during the film he comes to me and says:

“You see, Jozef, I would have done that differently. Now they are not getting out of it what is there. I do not understand those people. The people are laughing, while they should be crying.” And he was right, Jeus. He said: “This psychology sucks. The directors do not know the life, do not know the character of the woman, I wanted us to experience that sometime, you would see then how we would make a film.” And he is capable of that, of course, because he knows the human being, unravels the character and it is also the intention, or it is always stuff and nonsense. And if that was to happen one day, Jeus, how we would show the farmers in ’s-Heerenberg what has become of us. Then we would be the notables, prove to those brothers that they still mean nothing for this life. After all, you know how we are seen there, we as boys from a perfectly ordinary labourer, don’t you? You can no longer talk to those farmers and they no longer know us, there they are still standing before the Church and before their coffin. And yet, I will never forget the dialect either, only, André no longer wants to hear about it.”

“But he talks in dialect to me, doesn’t he?”

“He will have to.”

“He was talking recently about that dame, that water, what is that?”

“Do you wish to call his Mother a dame? Man, be careful, or you will go into the cellar, not that one of father, this one is much worse, you will no longer experience anything in here, Jeus, you know that, for that matter.”

“Will we also be filming?”

“I wanted that to be possible for him. Good heavens, how would he act and that under inspirations of the Masters? André and Master Zelanus are completely one in everything. And if they want you to cry, then you will also weep. They attune themselves to something, and they are already it. Yes, André can do everything! He has become a great spiritual artist and yet he remains simple, perfectly ordinary, you can see that from everything, after all. You should hear him, when a good film comes he analyses that thing like a great man. You should have done that like that and that, you then

hear from inside and good heavens, what a pity, now that whole drama is no longer worth a jot. He got everything out of it and would make you cry so that you no longer know what to do with yourself, which the human being wants, especially during these times and to which we are open. As long as you know that you can learn everything from him, Jeus, he can make from your life the most beautiful thing which exists, he gives you space and happiness, the oneness with all the life."

"Will you tell something else about the driving?"

"That is already no longer possible, we are here, I see, we are going up the stairs and have nothing more to say now."

"And it is true, Jozef, we are now speaking, you have nothing more to say, it is me now!" And a while later we are sitting at the typewriter again and go further. The weather is a bit milder, we can write in the front room and are free from every disturbance, now and again the Viennese woman comes to have a look. Jozef and Jeus cannot even follow this, because they still do not possess this personality and do not experience André's space of course. What they thought up this morning belongs to the third part and has been laid down, that life film will also be run, not a word of it has gone, so that we can also record that. After the writing we send André out into the street for while in order to get some fresh air and Jozef and Jeus can represent the day consciousness, they can talk and experience their own affairs. André is already strolling back to Mother Water, but he is not talking to her. He is thinking and meditating. Jeus asks Jozef:

"Is that a woman now?"

"That is a Goddess", André says. He sees her as a Goddess, as a great and deep motherhood and he can say to her life. "If she kisses you", he says, "it is as if the universe of God wants to embrace you and you must devote all of yourself in order to be able to keep going, her kiss and her love are so awe-inspiring."

"But that is enough to drive you crazy."

"Not him, he will not go crazy, but we will, because we still do not know the least thing about the life. With regard to him the people are just dopes, and you will get to see that for yourself, Jeus, I already know it."

"Would she also like to kiss me?"

"Just try it? I think that you will drown yourself."

"Why? Will I drown myself then?"

"If you get involved with her life, Jeus, then you lose all your own thinking and feeling, and you must still remain conscious, or you will not hear and you will not feel anything of her life and love."

"I can understand that. And she is everything?"

"She is everything, she has been mother for all the life, and still is. If you

kiss those lips, André says, and you want to give the own love, then you will walk round between life and death and searching for yourself, because then there is no longer a question of material conscious feeling and thinking. But, if you start to experience oneness with that life, you will feel for the first time what you are as a human being and you will immediately know that you as a human being possess a Divine attunement. It is incredible what you now get to experience and he can experience that. I once tried it, Jeus, but then I was standing up to my neck in the water and I would have drowned of course if he had not been there. "So", he said, "did you also once try to talk to Mother and drown me?"

"And you would have drowned him?"

"Yes, we would have done away with him, we, Jeus, because we still have to master those laws and powers. "Poets talk about the life", he says, "but do those simple souls know about the actual life?" The academics talk about philosophical systems, but when do they know themselves? He got to know those philosophical systems, Jeus, he is one with all the life of God and now all those great people can do an apprenticeship with him. "If you want to experience her kiss", André says, "then you must be able to distance yourself, but who can do that? When you know", he says, "that when you are fast asleep and you no longer know anything about yourself, you are still thinking, still remain alive? Outside of yourself, outside of this day consciousness", he says, "in which we live, 'will' and personality must be able to act as if they are awake, so conscious", but you are that when you no longer want to experience her kiss. Now just kiss her, Jeus? Just try to experience her life? Just talk to the Mother?"

"And that is the truth?"

"He tries: "When you feel her touch, then you stand shaking on your legs, it is so wonderful. You think that your blood is flowing away and that you will get heart failure instantly, but now you come into connection with her life and laws."

"How nice that is, I would like that too."

"André says: "You must want to bow to this, or you will not make it.""

"Bow, bow, you say?"

"Yes, to everything, even if you get a terrible beating from the people, you have to bow and you must love everything, or you cannot experience this contact, you will not feel her kiss and her love."

"And then he knows your wife better than you know her?"

"You've got it now, Jeus. That is true, of course, he knows my wife better than I know her. And my Anna cannot see him, she only sees me, because I am married to her and not André. She understands very well that André lives in me and through you; but can she step into that life and consciousness,

now that you know that she is married to a driver, did not know any other personality?"

"I can understand that too, that is obvious."

"So André cannot be reached for her, and yet, if she, if we have to do that, wants to follow and accept him in everything and so gives her whole thinking and feeling for that and also wants to be a follower now, she will get to experience him, or it will not be possible. But now and again she gets to experience wonderful things from him and then I have lost her, but now he flies through his universes with her, through the Spheres of Light, he shows her the Temples there, explains the laws to her, he does everything then in order to open her."

"And your Annie really wants that?"

"Now and again, yes, but when she stands before her own life, cleans stoves, thousands of matters mean more than all those treasures from beyond the coffin and then he can see that he leaves again."

"That becomes difficult, doesn't it?"

"It is not that, Jeus. Yes, of course, you must have something to spare for that. "You do not get anything for nothing, after all", he says, and her task in the home and for us is also urgently necessary, but this is everything. Do you know, Jeus, what he says?"

"Well, tell me?"

"And he is right about that once more and I cannot say anything about it, because he says: "She", so Anna, "must give to the laws half of the feeling which all those things of her personality get, then she would rise out above this material life in a short time", but she does not do that now."

"And that is a pity?"

"What are pities", he says, "if you know that the human being received everything from God and the human being must decide for himself what he must do with his own life?" Is that a pity? He thinks perfectly simply about it, but it is possible. My Anna is too much of a housewife, he says, and once more I cannot say anything about it, because that is true, she does not want anything else."

"But that would be possible, wouldn't it?"

"Of course that would be possible. For example, now a piece of furniture like that gets all her feeling and more than that, she gives herself for a hundred percent to her possession and her task. But, and André means that, if you do that work well now and you are therefore beautiful, normally beautiful and not abnormal, all those things and matters get to experience the correct feeling and things are therefore beautiful, but now she is lived by means of her beauty and possessions and he is right about that, it is true!"

"What a clever idea that was, wasn't it"

"He thinks like that about everything, he gives everything the full hundred percent, but he does not give everything to one thing and neglect the other which is urgently necessary. "And that", he says, "is the very first thing which the human being must do, because it has to do with soul, life and spirit, space and sphere happiness, which you stand before beyond this life. Of course", he says, "that Anna of yours will be happy soon and she will experience her sphere happiness and light, but she could already enjoy that." And you see it yourself, that was for me, Jeus, I am doing everything to give you that too, but she does not want it any different, for that matter. And we now have to swallow that. Sometimes, I tell you, then she is open and she wants to know something, but asking him a question about all those millions of laws, she does not do that and it is also the most crazy thing of all."

"That is crazy, yes, all the things I would like to ask then."

"Yes, Jeus, she does not do that. André says, if you want to describe her properly and clearly, then be careful, because you will lose yourself by means of her personality."

"And is that true?"

"Yes, if I am not careful, she will be the boss over me in everything and I will have nothing more to say. But not as you feel that now, Jeus. You see, you are also completely off the mark, you do not know her."

"But is that so difficult then?"

"Yes, that is difficult, Jeus, and that is very strange for many people who do not know her. She never asks him anything. And yet she absorbs everything, until nothing more can be added, of course, and she has the feeling for it. You should just follow her sometime, and it is the best thing, because by means of that you will also get to him. She, my Anna, does that for herself, she stands with her feet firmly on the ground, does not descend into his life for a second, she does not do that and she cannot do that either, takes care of everything, and in what a way, you know that yourself, but stands before him and his life as a powerful personality, and yet is out of it, gets nothing from him because she sees and feels the earthly life as number one. And every thought of hers is pure, she does not lie, does not want anything to do with badness, possesses a thousand percent devotion to duty, loves honestly, is also a companion, and yet does not have the feeling to want to experience journeys with him, to ask questions day and night, which would expand her life anyway. She does that in her way, and he cannot, I cannot change anything about it. And beautiful as I seldom see, she is so beautiful in everything. And yet, now it will come, Jeus, she does not yearn for that life in which he lives and is everything. Yearning for spiritual awakening, being really hungry for that life, which she does not possess and does not have, cannot experience, to which we have to bow our heads."

“And that is rotten for you?”

“Not for me, of course not, but, he would have liked it. After all, how many people do not want him to talk to those lives? That real thirsting is not there now, and she still has to master that too, he says, the human being must earn that himself and I am powerless before it.”

“How honest that all is.”

“Honestly divided, you mean. Yes, Jeus, we do not have any complaints, all get exactly what we yearn for, nothing more and nothing less.

For years he has hammered at her personality, but when he saw and got to accept that she could not go any further, could not feel any deeper, the Master said that this was her height, her depth and he had to accept that, and I got to set that right. From that moment André went further, serves for the Masters and gives her an answer as she lets herself be seen, be heard, right or wrong, because when she is wrong she also gets the analysis and she and I can be content with it. Even if there are people with us and they want to be right when the wrong is quite obvious, he says it, he gives her and me hell, then we should just have kept our mouths shut or should have bowed, we were not asked anything, after all, were we? So, Jeus, we get to experience lectures anyway, we can do that every hour if we want that, and is once more a mercy in itself, because he is never too lazy for it and never places himself above us either, you always get the good and spatial, if you can deal with it, get to listen to the Divine answer.”

“You must both be grateful, for your whole life.”

“We are that too, Jeus, but you are not always capable of accepting a beating and then we dodge for a while, we go to the cinema and we leave him be. And now I must say, honestly, that I can no longer do that either, because then he crawls into the day consciousness and I am ‘completely’ blind and see nothing anymore. But Anna, my Anna is always at the cinema, so she can experience the film herself, not me and you, or he must really want it for us.

If I must honestly confess everything and I cannot avoid it anyway, Jeus, then we dodged too much, we took the life as it was. We do not have that yearning of his, we are still not hungry. Change has come about in that the last few years. I have now begun too, I now want to experience everything and that makes him happy, now he can let me do something. Good heavens, Jeus, how I used to joke about. I had everything to say, he nothing. I was always crazy, not he. I was like a clown in the street, not he.

I felt like a beer, not he!

I thought that everyone was as crazy as me, not he!

I trusted everything, not he!

I got beatings, not he!

I thought that I knew it, but only later, it was he, I still did not know

anything.

I thought that I could kiss, and not he, but I learned that.

I thought that I was the driver, but it was he!

And when I thought, Jeus, that I truly loved, it was he! When I thought that I was a big man, it was he!

When I thought that I could paint, it was he!

And when I started to think that I could also heal the people, I got to hear: will you keep your hands off that? Will you stay away from matters which have nothing to do with your life? Then I got hell, Jeus, and in what a way, and I had to accept it, because all those wonderful things belonged to him and we, my Anna and I just had to look. We were allowed to go with him, he would explain those laws to us, if we yearned, were hungry.”

“And then?”

“Then, my Jeus, he laughed right in our faces and he did not joke about anymore, we did not dare to play any jokes then either if it concerned his matters, from that moment we had to beg, really beg, yearn, really yearn for a word, because he did not let himself be taken for a ride by us any longer.”

“And then it became serious, didn’t it?”

“And then I was nothing anymore and he, also my Anna, got to know everything and we had to accept that. When we half come to him now and make a half-hearted attempt, he cannot be reached and does not go into anything. And when I realised that, I got the feeling that he did not want anything to do with us, if we were standing before his task, I began, my Anna began to yearn and we got him back completely, well, we had not even actually seen him during all those years, we two were so stupid, so poor.”

“Good gracious, how honest that is.

And now?”

“Now we have changed our life, of course. And this is why he is also taking you to task. But good heavens, Jeus, all the things we messed up during all those years. We had to do with him day and night, but we thought: too far removed from us, that life is too heavy for us, we will do it, my Anna and I, a bit easier. We got a rude awakening, I can tell you that.”

“And now, how is now your Anna?”

“Are you saying something now about and of him?”

“Then she will get angry, won’t she?”

“Then she will not get angry, but you will get hell.”

“Did she get mad at him then?”

“She would not want to miss him for all the gold on the earth.”

“Did you never become afraid that you would lose him?”

“You are saying something there, Jeus. No, not me, but my Anna did. Yes, you are touching something, worthwhile too.”

“And? Can you not tell me that then?”

“That is possible, Jeus, but I first have to think about a few things.”

“About his running away?”

“God save me, no, he never had that. Do you know, when we, my Anna and I, were talking about that once, what he said then?”

“Well, tell me?”

“You are offending me. I am not from this world. I do not need anyone else, I would rather die. Did you think that I could put all my gold in the hands of another human being? My spiritual treasures, in the hands of a woman just like that? In order to then have me beaten? In order to have to accept that they are not thirsting? You cannot chase me away for one wrong thought and not for millions, I will finish my task.”

“And then you knew it?”

“Yes, then we knew enough. But then, we were just perfectly ordinary people. He does not want anything different, even if he has his own people whom he lives in and we can never come in there; we have that too, don’t we, every human being has his own thoughts and his choice, his feeling for something else, he too, and it belongs to his personality. No, Jeus, you will not get him out of your life with any club, if you do not beat him out yourself. And you may do that, you can try that a thousand times, consciously too, before he comes to a decision, and when that has come, then he is not the one who hurts you, then it is you yourself.

I thought that he was hitting me, Jeus, but I was hitting myself!

I thought, now I have got him and I will tear out his leg, but I tore out my own leg!

I thought, I will now break his heart, but I got to experience that my own blood flowed away! And what does that mean?”

“I don’t know.”

“That you cannot even hit him. Call him names, you call yourself names. Pitch into him, you pitch into yourself. Become angry, not he! He is never angry. He does nothing wrong to anyone and this is why we hit ourselves.

Just call him a rotter, which the world does, but that world is calling itself names; you cannot touch, cannot hurt this life, my Jeus, this life devotes all of itself and it is only now that you are capable of experiencing the kiss of his ‘Mother’ and seeing him as an instrument of the Masters. But there is still so much which you must get to know about him, then you will know with whom you are involved.”

“And that can be learned?”

“Yes, I also began with that. It can be learned. I have already been able to experience a great deal for myself. I tell you, if you think that you have got him, you rip out your leg. If you think that you can laugh at him, you stand

before yourself and you see how stupid your thinking and feeling still is. If you think that you can make and break what you want and want to pester him, because you think the 'doodles', he will show you sooner or later that those 'doodles' were from yourself."

"I would like to know all about that now."

"That is possible, Jeus, you can now learn every day and you do it for yourself. He says, if you think you can deceive God, sooner or later you will learn that it is not possible anyway, you are still always deceiving yourself. The victory is for Golgotha! For Christ! You will certainly feel that. I can tell you so much, wonderful things, by means of which I learned how it should not be done! By means of this I got to see how beautiful life is.

We were sitting in the theatre recently. He says to me: "Do you see that Mientje there, the leading lady? If she was really as she is acting, then you could respect her, but try looking at her from inside? Now her life is like a wild cat. You see, Jozef, she is split, every human being is, but this woman must not play a mother role, she lacks the pure feeling for that. So the more feeling and also honesty, that gives motherhood space and we stand before the inspiring talent. Is it a wonder that she does not have any success now? The people do not let themselves be deceived, they feel that this woman does not possess any depth. The very greatest", he went further, "who have something to give mankind, they were fathers and mothers, they gave their blood for their art and every soul has to master that, or everyone would buy the feeling lacking in order to do art. But that is not for sale, by means of which I will tell the psychologists that the soul must master every thought, and that the soul as human being has to experience thousands of lives for that. Art also possesses the seven grades of life, before which every human being stands, man and woman."

And he taught me that and I could understand and accept."

They walk onwards, Jozef is laughing. Jeus sees it and asks:

"What are you laughing at?"

"About something else, Jeus."

"Tell me?"

"Let's see if we still have time for that." Yes, he thinks and analyses problems, so it is possible. "You must listen, Jeus.

I am standing at the Square, here in the city, in order to pick up a fare. The three of us are standing there, drivers, I am standing in the middle and we have been loading up since one o'clock. The whole afternoon already and it is dinnertime. So I have not earned a cent, that on top of everything else and I cannot just go home, the boss would kick me into the street, because I will be doing too many empty kilometres then."

"I understand. And then?"

"At about quarter past six, it was already half past six, he suddenly comes up and asks me:

"Will it be long before you leave here?"

"Yes", I say, "it is horrible, I have not earned a cent today and it is dinner-time. Always that uncertainty about eating, it is enough to drive the Viennese woman mad. Putting the pot on the stove and off again; can you not hear her then?" He says:

"Yes, it is, but what do you want to change about that now? What were we, when we went to The Hague? Nothing! Absolutely nothing and now? You are married, have food, only that uncertainty is always there, but what do you want? But I can understand that. I will see whether I can see a fare for you. I will warn you soon."

"And that happened?"

"Yes, Jeus. A moment later he says: "Yes, I already have a fare for you. In Sauer (restaurant in The Hague) I can see a gentleman and two ladies sitting. The man is paying his bill and he has to go to Rijswijk, to Kuys-Witsenburgh", near home, isn't that something?"

"It's true, isn't it?"

"Yes, Jeus, it is the sacred truth, he saw those people there. "But", he says, "you are standing in the middle, that is not so nice, if you drive out from between them, they will call you everything under the sun and we will not do that either."

"Then what?" I ask.

"Look", he says, "you must think of something for this now. You must buy it, as it were."

"How do you wish to do that now?"... I ask, and a moment later he says:

"Listen, Jozef, then I will tell you. You will know immediately that you still cannot think. If you were to place a bet with those drivers, you bet that you will have a fare within three minutes, which they will not believe, of course, and will devote their lives to that if it is necessary, because these men do not think further, or deeper than the end of their nose, then you will also earn money and you can get out between them. But you must do that as I see and feel that, or you will make nothing of it."

"What should I do? Tell me?"

"If you now bet that you will have a fare within three minutes, for a guilder, for example, they will laugh right in your face. But then just let those little mites laugh. Meanwhile the people will come, and we must hurry up, or they will already come, I can see that they have already left the restaurant. Put them with their backs to the people in front of you, so that they will not see that there are people coming for a taxi."

"And then?"

“Well, Jeus, I say to the drivers: “Bet you that I have a fare within three minutes?”

First they began to laugh, then bet a guilder and I got them on my side. André looks at the corner of De Witte (De Witte Sociëteit in the Square in The Hague) and yes, the people are already coming there. I also talk some nonsense, but when the gentlemen and ladies were close enough, I put my hand in the air, we call that tipping the people, and yes, the man sees it. “Now just go to the side”, I said, “my people are already here. I do not want your guilder, but I am going.” And the people are standing there, they hear where they want to go, to Kuys-Witsenburgh, just next to my house, in order to eat, it could not be better. The people get in. The man and the ladies look at me flabbergasted. Both drivers fall to the ground, but I am gone, and thank them for this fare. That man begun to talk in Rijswijk. He says:

“Driver, who are you really? You have such wonderful gifts, man, and you are suitable for something entirely different than a taxi driver. Who are you? Man, leave that mess, you can earn money like water.”

“What did you say then?”

“I had nothing to say, Jeus, André answered him.”

“And what did he say?”

“He said: “That is possible, sir. Of course, my thinking and feeling is suitable for something else. And that will happen too, but it is not yet that far.”

And then there came: “Enjoy your dinner. Here, something else for you, I find it worthwhile.” The man put a good tip in my hands, which I bowed to, thanked him for ten times, so much probably that that man said:

“He is not a driver, Mary, he is an intellectual.” But I did not even know what that meant, Jeus, but André did. We were gone, and then dinner.”

“Did you tell your wife that?”

“Yes, that too.”

“Did she not think it was strange?”

“That too, Jeus, but also perfectly normal, she is not any different, after all, is she?”

“And then?”

“Then nothing else, I was then a crazy person for the drivers, a person with crazy thoughts, and that was talked about at all the taxi ranks, of course. At the end of the day I was as sharp as an axe and they kept an eye on me so that I would not slip out again. They had already forgotten that we had bet honestly about it.”

“But you could of earned money like water because of that?”

“Yes, that appears so, but did you think that he was crazy? Did you think, Jeus, that the Masters were crazy and they kept on attuning themselves to society? When I spoke with André about it, I got to hear something entirely

different. "Now and then", he said, "we will experience something, but that will not become a daily possession." Although André awakened by means of that. And we experienced hundreds of those spiritual contacts. But that was seeing, that was looking, and was not nonsense, but he also got that from the Masters again. And if you want to think for a moment, Jeus, then you will feel what we possess of that. Nothing, and we will not get hold of that, nor André, or we must master both that wisdom and the feeling in order to see clairvoyantly. But does that not all fit exactly? His Master had a look round in this city, saw people eating there, descended into those people, and gave it to André, and he to me again. Can the people believe this? "They will have to, but they do not accept", André says, "that the soul as human being possesses consciousness beyond the coffin and is a personality there, because now sacred little houses fall down." André also says: "That is the spiritual sputtering, by means of which mankind must awaken."

"Can I tell you something?"

"What do you have to say, Jeus?"

"I will not sit for a moment longer in the cellar. I want to experience everything now."

"And that is possible, Jeus, good heavens, what good times we will have. Yes, there is so much. Sometimes he buys flowers for my Anna, I keep on having to accept that he thinks up nice things, and you can bow your head to that."

"Tell me something about those poor people."

"Soon, when we have time, I see, we are near Loea. André also said: "Then you should see all the things those crazy spiritualists see. But they are not seers, you are told the biggest nonsense and the people accept that, because they do not have any understanding of all these gifts and they still do not know how the human being works who possesses such gifts. But now the books will come soon and then you will hear the spiritualists calling names. The spiritualists do not even want to accept reincarnation. And yet ministers, doctors, speak through those men and women, who heal the people by means of them, they give trance speeches, but about reincarnation, no, not that", André says, "their spirits do not have any understanding about those laws either."

"Is that possible then?"

"Of course not, at least if I can feel what you mean. "If you", André says, "have contact, then you must be able to ask your Master what you want, if it concerns these unconscious masses. And now those mediums ask their leaders all kinds. But when there comes: is there reincarnation, then it is: no. That is just an exception, or they hear an excuse like that, about which you feel that those ladies and gentlemen are talking themselves and so are not

experiencing any spiritual contact.”

“Then they are probably those from Manus Reuzels, aren’t they?”

“Manus, at home with us, Jeus, possessed the gift in order to help people, to take away the toothache, you know that yourself. You once let yourself be magnetised by him. True or not?”

“Good heavens, yes, how we laughed then, Bernard and I.”

“But those kind of people also live here. There are at least a thousand living here in the city. André says, he learned and received that through the Masters, that every dog and cat has feeling, a human being too, of course. But that men and women talk such nonsense is bad, is terrible, because now those little mites prevent this evolution. So what it concerns, Jeus, you are it or you are not quite it. “You have contact or you talk yourself”, André says. And all those people talk themselves, because all the life of God must experience the reincarnation, or we will not come any further. The books ‘spiritual Gifts’ are already there and they will open all those people’s eyes and they will know exactly what they are. Just nothing, just like we two, we are dangling completely off the mark; it is he! Why do those ladies and gentlemen mediums not get now what he gets and has to experience? If you possess gifts, the Masters speak, those Masters, those ministers know nothing about the life in which they now are. You see, Jeus, André says: “There you have their own nonsense!” They do not possess any contact, or they should accept him. But they do not do that now, because they do not possess any more gifts and now just call names, shout. He is crazy and not they.

Watch now, Jeus, those man and woman there approach us. If you follow everything, you can hear them thinking that I write the books.

“Good day, Mr Rulof.”

“Good day, madam, sir.”

“Are you still writing books?”

“Yes, madam.”

“What are you talking about?”

“I received wonderful books, madam. Now we have begun with the Cosmology.”

“So we will also get a great deal to read?”

“Yes, madam, when there is peace again you will hear that.”

“Will this misery last long?”

“No, madam, everything will be over in the spring. Then people will have conquered Adolf.”

“So he will lose anyway?”

“I also have that book in my hands, madam.”

“You are doing well, so far, we will just say.”

So you see, Jeus, they regard me as André. But I must represent work for

society. I have to bow to everything, but it is he.”

“I understand everything now. And I want to learn now, I do not want to miss anything else, as long as you know.”

“That is possible now, we are that far, because André wants his whole character to reach oneness. Did you not hear then what his followers got to hear and to experience?”

“Yes, but I had still not understood it then. I find that of Dectar sacred.”

“Everything from Dectar and André, Jeus, is tremendously beautiful. Dectar says: “God has not forgotten that people took me away from my simple mother. Now I have got her back in the West”, and that also means something, after all. And this unconscious mankind still does not know these sacred matters from God, for which Dectar and André are now fighting and give their lives for. You will certainly understand that Loea is crazy about André, but she now calls him Jeus and that is you.”

“Isn’t that something? And I knew nothing about it.”

“So you see that we must now reach consciousness, and André is working on that.”

“I have learned a great deal this morning, I can tell you that and I am grateful to you for that.”

“You are welcome, Jeus, welcome, it is André anyway. But we are here now. Do want to ring the bell?”

Jeus rings the bell, they go up the stairs, they get a maternal kiss from Loea. André moves further and goes higher, within five minutes the conversation has already begun and the other two can listen. The Master, they now hear, is talking about the laws of life and death, about the future, he is following that time and says to his follower all the things we will do. The pupil gets to see Jerusalem, to experience Ancient Egypt, the origin of the first mystical thought through a yogi, the first ones, of which ‘spiritual Gifts’ give the analysis, but are now revelations for Jeus! It is working and thinking, writing and experiencing, the Masters want that from his personality. When we come home I can immediately begin again. We made use of the days which pass, the end of the book is approaching and the second part is finished. I think that it will take me eighteen days, because it is going fast, we are flying forwards, before we experience the end of this war, we must also be finished with these journeys. Jeus cannot ask questions for days, he does not get the opportunity for it, André is busy himself. But when that is possible, he already asks Jozef:

“Tell me something about those poor people. But you said those poor people got them, that they talked to them?”

They are on their way again and outside when Jeus asks that, André spoke to Mother Water a moment ago and is thinking. Jozef now tells him:

“Yes, that was in 1942. It was in the spring, or rather the middle of winter, February, when we experienced such a thing again. At six o’clock, one morning, we are awake and are thinking. Suddenly André gets to experience a vision and asks me:

“Did you see that?” I said: “Yes, what does that mean?”

“That is a vision from the Masters. Make sure that we are there by nine o’clock.”

“And what did you see then?”

“I saw that he really got a vision. A woman and man were lying in the woods, they had lain there for the night, in this cold, so no roof over their heads. But that woman had called for help, had prayed for help and that was heard by the Master, then André got his vision. Now you must help me remember, that I will tell you something about that praying soon, because that is still the nicest thing of all. Because André says: “You cannot pray for everything, you must know exactly what you can pray for. And”, he said to me later, “one person gets something, so is heard, another person prays himself silly and gets nothing, also dies. And that is now the crazy thing for many people.””

“I will remember it.”

“Good. So I made sure that we were there by nine o’clock. It is time, I get out of bed. We put some money in our pocket, because that is necessary and that is part of the vision. You must also remember this soon, Jeus, because I learned by means of that, and you will learn what André is like.

At nine o’clock we are there, and yes, in the distance we see that man and woman coming, so the vision is the truth. We receive that just like that, still under the blankets, André then, but the people come staggering along there. Suddenly André takes over the day-conscious thinking.

“Here”, he says to the woman, “this is for your calling, your real prayer. Do something with it, you will know what?”

He says to me: “And now run, we must see that we get away.””

“Why was that?”

“André did not want to be thanked.”

“How can it be. And then?”

“Then? We run away, but see an acquaintance, a random person, who has nothing to do with André, I mean, who does not know him, but he knew me from the taxi. André asks that man: “Will you listen to what that woman has to say?” We were waiting in another street. A moment later that man came back to us and says: “They are crazy people, if you ask me. That woman says that God answered her, but if you ask me, they are a pair of jailbirds, a couple who have boozed away from front and behind, because they are coming from the woods, after all. The woman shouted to her husband: “Do you see,

wretch, that there is still a God?" Count me out, sir. But then, a human being experiences all kinds of things nowadays."

We knew enough and went home. That man thought he had to do with religious mania. Not we, because the Masters were watching over these souls. They then went to eat and drink, but they also had money for something else. That was over for us, we had been able to experience our vision and it all fitted exactly."

"But now that other thing, about that praying?"

"Precisely. The Masters now, Jeus, taught André that you cannot pray for millions of matters. If a human being must die, which is not dying, then do not pray, because it will not help you anyway. You cannot pray a human being into heaven either, that is not possible either, you must earn that yourself! The Church does that, he says, but that is conscious deception! You cannot pray for food and drink either, because millions of people have already done that, but got to accept that God did not even hear those souls. So they died from hunger and poverty. And yet, there the praying, the calling of the human being has now proved that prayers can be answered and heard. And this poor woman had earned that now. "It was she", André says, "whose prayers were answered and so not the husband. But there was a great deal more too", Jeus, "by means of which the Master", André says, "heard that life." The Master said: "I know that soul from my previous lives where she was once a mother of mine. And now I can do something for her life." Can you feel, how happy André was, that he was able to receive this vision? "Those are now the possibilities which it concerns", the Masters also said to André, "by means of which the human being is capable of doing something from this life for the child of Mother Earth." If that woman had been a bad person now, the astral personality would also be powerless and people cannot be helped. They can now pray as hard and as much as they like, those souls cannot be helped, they must first learn to make amends for the past."

"And also that other thing, what was that?"

"Oh yes, Jeus, that is also very unusual. André now says to me: "Did you understand everything? See now, Jozef. If you or I were mean, then we would not have wanted to receive this vision because it cost us twenty-five guilders. But if you want to serve for the Masters and you want to devote everything, then they do not ask whether you have the money, they know it and now we must be able to distance ourselves from everything." Master Alcar knows that, of course, but precisely because of that we experience our wonderful things. There are more people who gladly, oh so gladly, want to experience something from the Masters, but do not have a cent to spare for it. If you want that, believe me, then the Masters will certainly know where you can serve, where people live who need something, but the human being cannot

be reached now! The human being, man and woman would rather have the money. That is now the most beautiful thing, Jeus, which I got out of it and André let me experience. God can inspire the human being, but is the human being of this world open to that? André listens and does everything, he will do what the Masters yearn from him, even if it costs his life blood."

"Good heavens, how beautiful that is."

"And that is still not everything about these people, there is something else."

"Am I also allowed to know that?"

"Yes, that is possible, we can also go a bit further. But first something else, because this is exactly the same thing, as it were. Another morning we get a vision. André sees an old woman, precisely at the corner of the street and that life also needs help. She has also called and begged God, and, as we later heard, God had told her that she would be helped today. We were at the corner of our street by seven minutes to ten. She would come at exactly seven minutes to ten. We were there. And now the worst thing of all. You must ask me later, Jeus, about the money, then I will also have something to tell you.

We walk past her, but suddenly André returns to her and says: "Here is the money!" The old woman begins to weep. She tells us that she already knew that it was us and that God had told her it. André also talks to her for a moment. You will not believe what this woman said to him, Jeus."

"What did she say?"

"That God had said that He would send His apostle. But His real apostle, and that fell from the lips of this eighty-year-old mother from Schevening, which were flowers from Our Lord for André."

"Good heavens, how beautiful this is too. And then, you also still have to tell me about that money?"

"Precisely, that is also nice. Can you not feel then, Jeus, that we are doing something, that André did something which the Viennese woman did not know anything about?"

"Did your Anna not know then that you gave money away?"

"No, because housewives always need a lot for themselves. That could not quite be missed, and yet it worked."

"How did it work then?"

"That is also another story, Jeus, but I really wanted to tell you that. When André paints, who is painting then? I, or is he the instrument?"

"He, of course."

"Precisely, it is true. But when he sold paintings, I got hold of the money in order to give it to the Viennese woman."

"I can understand, of course, that was your work."

"Well, André then said to me: "Now first something from me for my poor

people. When the Masters need me and I do not have any money, I cannot do anything. That is for the Viennese woman and this is for myself, my poor people or my patients get that.”

“And because of that you had the money, he had it.”

“It is true, Jeus, and when he had something, we never have a cent in our pockets anymore, we also lose it immediately.

He cannot stand money in his pocket, because when he meets a human being, who has really earned something, he loses it too.”

“And did that always go well?”

“You are already learning Dutch, I hear. Yes, but they also got him often. Now that he sees through the human being, they will not get him again. Good heavens, how I also had to laugh recently. We also sometimes meet that man in the street. We are half an hour away from home. We meet a beggar in the street, but he has seen that man at our door before. I have to go to the patients, he then, but suddenly he turns back. I ask: “What are you going to do now?” He says: “I want to know whether I am seeing right. That man there is toddling towards the Viennese woman. And now I do not want the Viennese woman to give that man five cents or a ten cent piece, but a twenty-five cent piece. She must also say, just come back in a fortnight. That man is not allowed to have any more and not a cent less.”

Yes, he had seen right, it went straight to our house. “Yes”, says the Viennese woman, “when you earn enough, I will give you twenty-five cent pieces, but that will not work now?”

“And then he got his twenty-five cent piece?”

“Yes, because he had counted on us, André said, and the man had been walking for an hour for that. “But worthwhile to help a life like that”, he also said, and it was true too. He looks at another poor person and says: “No! No, you will not get a cent.” But that used to beat him in the beginning. You see, he mastered that and we still have to learn that. “But when you”, he says, “want to accept those first blows, you will learn it too!” And it is only then that the Masters can go further, the astral world can do something for your life and the most crazy thing is again, you will always have that possibility too, that means, the money, in order to be able to give something to another life. A great deal of people received their blows and gave up, they were no longer open to that doing good; he says: “If you persevere, that life of feeling reaches consciousness and gives you a sensitive personality. All those thousands of things”, he says, “are part of it, if you want your personality to be open to everything, if you want the other life to speak to you.”

But now also that other thing, Jeus. Two months later, we are heading home, it was over there on the bridge, André suddenly stands still. I ask: “Do you want to buy flowers?” He says: “Yes, because this is the cart from that

man and woman.

Master Alcar let the woman know while she was praying that she should begin with flowers. And they did that now. I want to buy flowers for Master Alcar.””

“And what happened then?”

“A while later the woman comes and the man from the coffee stall. I have to pull my hat over my eyes, they must not know me. André did not buy any flowers, he throws ten guilders on the cart, gets some and runs away. We fooled the Viennese woman that we had got those flowers from a rich lady. The Masters work in this way, but in this way André is in the hands of those angels, Jeus, and we can take our hats off to him. He is full of good thoughts. Once more in the street, also in the middle of winter, we are standing before a miracle. He is selling a painting. At the moment that he is selling it, he sees a spiritual personality and he asks him whether he may have that money. “Yes”, André says, “of course.” He knows that the Masters will not bring a thief to him. “Good”, the spiritual personality says, “may I ask you to go then? We will be meeting my child in the street.” And we go into the street. The painting yielded three hundred guilders. “To the left”, he hears. “Walk to the end of the street, please. Now to the right. See, my child is coming there. A child in a pram and one who still has to be born. Her husband is in Germany!” We stand before the woman and see that she is expecting her child within a short time. “Here”, André says, “for yourself and for the children. Money from your father!”

The woman almost succumbed from happiness, she wept as I have not seen for a long time, also shouts that “there are still true apostles”, but we take to our heels. Three hundred guilders gone, but we experience a heaven, we experience God, Christ, and also Golgotha, my Jeus, and you devote your own life to that. But André can do all of that!

In this way we were able to experience wonderful contacts by means of the Masters, but André is open to it.”

“How beautiful that all is, isn’t it? I want to become that too.”

“Then you will have a great deal to do, Jeus, but it is possible, I have also begun with it. I see, we are here again, now we can listen, because the follower will get to hear something from the Master. Can you hear it, Jeus?”

Truly, it is the Master who is speaking, the thinking and passing on of the problems has begun. It is André who entered, he sits down and thinks, he is open to everything. And that life comes from the countryside, the follower thinks, came to the city in order to bring the masses something, as it apparently must always happen, the human being who lives in the city cannot be reached. It is strange, it is always the simple ones who possess such tasks and were attracted by the Masters. When those thoughts are experienced, it is

André who says:

“No, we will not have it so easy. Krishnamurti experienced the advertising from Annie Besant, the wonderful theosophy stands beyond that life, I must do it alone. Annie made a terrible mistake, she thought that Christ was living again in Krishnamurti. How poor those thoughts are. If only they had come to me then I could have warned her against a lot of misery, because I know that Christ will not come back, at least not in this way. Did you hear that drama here in Ommen? Then Krishnamurti had had quite enough of that. I consider him a wonderful person! But how they dragged that life through the mud. I will also perish from it, but am not afraid of it. That actually became the fall of Annie Besant. She never got over it!

Now the laws for life and death get meaning, because I look beyond that and this mankind will have to accept that one day. Reading books and just talking does not help us. Anyone who does not feel, does not want to experience this sacred seriousness, will succumb. Life will become beautiful, it will become really easy, it does not need to be difficult, because we get the analysis for all the characteristics, for soul, spirit and also the personality. I saw and spoke to HIM.

“Anyone who wants to lose his life will receive Mine”, I was able to experience that. I wanted to devote my life to man, wife and child, but Christ did not even want that. The man sick and had to die; Christ did not want, me sick and he my health! But the fight lasted a year and five months and my Masters had nothing more to say, I went straight to Christ and saw HIM, also spoke to HIM, then it was HE who explained the laws to me. Nonsense perhaps? Then I got to hear:

“I will give you power by means of wisdom...”, well, I received that wisdom and we are going continually deeper.

“Do you want to serve Me?”

“Yes”, I called back, “I want to serve!”

But when I heard that I was only six years old. Later I saw Him again when I wanted to experience the fight with death for that man, but about which I had to accept that it was not possible and Christ had meant something different. Yes, I surpassed Master Alcar, he could no longer reach me, but later? Millions of souls were attuned to me in the Spheres of Light. The stars and planets said to each other:

“There is someone on earth who has devoted the fight against Christ.”

Masters followed me, all of them knew that this concerned HIM and that He would answer me, if I did not succumb. I did not succumb and He came to the earth in order to explain those laws to me. But that was Christ! Not the Christ of all the religions, but the only Divine one! And you can talk to Him at any moment when you want to experience His life and no damna-

tion passes your lips. You cannot reach Him if you want to represent lies and deception. When my fellow workers succumb, then that is weakness for me. I alone am strong, not by means of followers, because Rudolf Steiner and Pythagoras had to accept it.

How they suffered. On Golgotha they could bow their heads, there you stand before His life and Spirit and His Personality at a Divine attunement. When He appeared to my life, I was destroyed by it, but the human being of this world thinks differently about it. That happens of its own accord? That makes you happy? Yes, indeed, but what do you want now? Did you think that you would experience the contact with Him materially? I suffered terribly under it, because then I understood what was expected from me. I buried that sacredness in myself, no one will see it, but when we are there, I will know that HE is the true one. And we will return to the All, because we are following the human being, how the human being reached the conscious All.

And from that moment I spoke to all the life of God. Then Mother Water came to my life and consciousness. A tree now tells me where that life as soul and spirit came from. All that life can now tell you that, because Christ opened, truly elevated me, because I want to earn!

I make friends, yes, indeed, but the art is in order to keep them. I will never chase someone away from my life, but they do not see it through. Why am I telling you all of this? Because you will soon experience it, it is only then that you can prove what you want.

I will have to do everything myself. You will experience it that they are not writing about me, because they feel that I possess the truth. But the foundations which I have to lay, are from HIM; and no one can destroy them. Annie Besant was not in the hands of Masters, nor Krishnamurti, or he would have got hold of the world. He did not have any understanding of Cosmology. Neither did Blavatsky, she had to prove that to me, we were one on Golgotha. You see by means of this what the great ones on earth were able to do, but moreover that they were busy themselves, because Masters know Christ. That tells me that Annie Besant did not know this contact, and we can accept that too. But did you think that her followers would accept me? They do not want to get off their white horses, but I am it now!

Christ said:

“My Life is a Temple.”

And that is the University of Christ. My friend, this is becoming the battle for life and death. You can do it, the rest of all those men will succumb. But your blood will flow!

My time here is precious, but I know what I want and I will be ready. No one will surpass me again, because I possess the highest contact. I was in the

Divine All and as a child those foundations were already laid. I experienced Golgotha at the age of five! Was that just like that? Was Krishnamurti, was Annie Besant able to experience that? Those are Divine foundations. All the things those mystics were able to do, I can do! What all of them were not able to experience, I experience! Christ once said:

“After me people will come who are greater.”

What does that mean? Because He knew that the human being would destroy Him. Now it is the Masters who bring the wisdom to earth, but I am their instrument and I will prove that to mankind! I am capable of that!

I gave Jozef the task to tell Jeus everything about my life, but by means of that the people will experience their own splitting and it is urgently necessary. Those characters now see that it is me, but that I am nothing if the Masters do not come to me. This is why everything is good and true. But where do those great ones come from whom Christ spoke about? From the Spheres of Light, they are the Masters of HIS University! By means of that University all the arts and sciences were brought to earth. Is it so strange now that they go further? But it is me! I must represent them. There is nothing more to it, but nothing less either!

What will slander mean soon?

What will sullying mean?

What will dirty talk about my life mean? Nothing, but you must be able to take it. And that costs your life blood, you must devote everything to that. That we were unravelled during our séances was development. But how did the others deal with that? All the best, my friend, it is time, the Masters will finish the work!”

A while later they are outside, André is talking to Mother Water, but Jeus asks Jozef whether he has understood everything. And then the city one asks:

“Did you understand that then?”

“No, not really, what do you want from me? Could you immediately come to his office then?”

Jozef laughs, that is true, not such a crazy idea, and he cannot yet require that from Jeus, but it will come. When Mother Water sends to André:

“Go, my son, go to HIM”, they also reach cosmic listening and can bow their own heads, because Jeus feels the kiss from Mother Water and it hits him inside. The wonder is experienced, the human being is awakening, character traits are reaching consciousness, it is the human ‘will’ which gives form to the personality. And then Jeus asks:

“What was that from that wife and husband and that child?”

“Did you hear that, Jeus?”

“Yes, I am not crazy after all, am I. A cat can understand that.”

“What did you understand of that then, Jeus?”

“That he really wanted to give himself for those people. How was that?”

“That was true. One afternoon a gentleman comes to us, who asked whether he wanted to treat a patient. He said instantly: “That man is dying, nothing can be done about it. That man has another year and a half to live. But I will go there.” That gentleman laughed at him. That man did not believe that you could know instantly whether a human being has to die. But André was proved right again. We went there. It is there that he squeezes himself into those hearts and spoils those lives. He reads to that sick man from his books, he spoils that life with fruit and flowers, gives the wife money to buy all kinds of things, but puts up a fight of life and death. He wanted to know now whether the words of Christ contained truth, when Christ said:

“Anyone who wants to receive My life must lose his.”

And André wanted to lose his for that man. He gave himself completely, by means of the treatment he got the man into the street for a moment, which the other one thought about, you see, he is off the mark, the patient is getting better. A doctor was attending to that patient and that was a friend of the man who had come to us. The diagnosis goes back and forth, but André insists that the man has to die. Even if the patient is walking on the street for a while, he has to die, André knows that, Master Alcar told him that. But now he wants to fight against Christ. Good heavens, it was terrible!

He prays day and night for this man. But he lets me feel that this praying and his doing good do not help a bit, by means of which he lets me feel that he will now learn what you can actually pray for and not for thousands of things. That is actually what he stood before then. And Master Alcar lets him fight, worthwhile, a fight like that against the very highest.

And then the man becomes sick again. André prays so much that his chest creaks, he experiences suffering, sorrow, incredible depth, for the feeling and thinking and the experiencing of these laws. But he heals his patients, but for this case Master Alcar cannot reach him anymore. And no one saw what went on inside him.”

“Tell me more?”

“I had to have a think, Jeus, swallow, because when I think about that I get the creeps. He sends to Christ day and night:

“He will live and I will die here!

My patient gets my health and I his death!

Then You should just not have said: anyone Who wants to receive My life, will have to lose the own life.

I want to give myself completely and You have to accept that! I will not give You any alms!

You will no longer have any peace here in the Divine All if you neglect this.””

“Did he dare to pray like that?”

“Yes, Jeus, even worse. He sent to the Divine All: “Are you no longer interested in Jerusalem, no longer a Jew?””

“Was that man a Jew then?”

“No, not that, but everything happened in Jerusalem. “If you want to experience Christ, then you must not go to His heaven”, he said to me, “but to Golgotha.” And Christ did not come to the earth for millions of people alone, also for the individual!

But the more he fought, gave his powers, prayed and shouted in order to destroy that disease, the stronger he became. It was so bad that he wept day and night about that man, so not that that man must die, but about the actual problem, the words of Christ! And that fight was terrible now!”

“And that man died?”

“Yes, Jeus, three days before the year and a half was over the man was lying in his coffin. The mother and the wife and the child devoured him, of course. The brother, who was afraid of his dead brother and could not look at him, experienced the wonder which we experienced when father spoke to André in the coffin. Gerrit was still alive and looked his brother right in his face from his coffin, so that he experienced a wonder and changed instantly. When the man was buried, the fight for him actually began for the first time, the fight for the truth. And three weeks later Christ came to him. He is kneeling in the room and is calling Christ. The Viennese woman was not there. Suddenly I saw the great wonder happening. From the statue of Christ which was on the cupboard, and a sculptor has made for him, because he also removed a tumour instantly from that wife, the Christ suddenly appeared and spoke to André. Then Christ said to him that he did not understand these words but could feel them, but that the Church had materialised those thoughts. He means: when the human being wants to give himself for His life and His personality, then that is not intended for death, but for every thought, and it is only then that I can be experienced. After all, death is evolution, isn't it? Did André not know that? “Did you”, Christ spoke, “not get to know those laws?

I come to you, because you want to experience Me.

I come to you, because you want to carry My life!

I come to you, because you want to devote your life for My child!

I come to you, in order to teach you for what you can pray!

I come to you, because you will learn that you are truly the Instrument for MY University!

I come to you, because you will conquer life and death!

I come to you, because I know that you will represent Me according to the laws of life and you want to experience the truth, for all the laws of MY and

your Father!

I come to you, because you will see Me again in the Divine All!”

“And then?”

“Then Jeus? Then I saw that He dissolved, that He was really there, and André knew for what the human being can pray and to what the human being has to bow his head.”

“Isn’t that something?”

“Yes, this is something, but the heavens experienced it with him, millions of fathers and mothers of the earth, Master Alcar later said, followed this fight, because they had also experienced on earth that they had devoted their lives for nothing. And amongst them were people who had died for Christ, had given their lives, but those people should have kept their lives. How many people do not devote their lives to Christ for nothing? They think that they gave everything for Christ, but now they get to accept that they had committed nothing else but ‘suicide’. And because André must now represent His University, Christ himself came; and that now also proves that he is truly the instrument of both the Masters and Christ! Or André would also have destroyed himself and sacrificed himself for nothing.”

“Good God, what a lot I am learning. Isn’t that something?”

“Yes, Jeus, this is something, this is everything! And from that moment he never prayed again.”

“Is that not dangerous?”

“No, not for him and for no one, if you, he says, if you can and want to make prayers from your deeds!”

“That is true, mother did that too.”

“It is true, Jeus, and it is for every human being. How many people do not pray for their affairs? But are all those prayers answered? André learned that and it is for mankind. “You cannot pray for a human being, cannot pray for your child”, André says, “if that child or your father must evolve! Passing away is not dying, but that is evolution.” And you must learn what you can pray for. It is by means of this that that Mary Baker Eddy – you have probably still not heard him talking about that, but that will also come, you will get to know all those people - got such a terrible beating when she entered the spheres. That woman said that you can receive and experience everything, every misery, if you go to God. But André says: “You cannot pray for a broken arm to get better, you first need a doctor for that”, and the mistakes were in those teachings.”

“That is true and I can understand it.”

“So you see, Jeus, he experiences every law created by God. That is for the University of Christ! If he had not known any contact, so these were all own thoughts, he would not have seen any Christ either; and after all, if we had

not even been there, then we would still been in 's-Heerenberg and not in The Hague and God knows what we would have done. But we would not have become a writer, a painter or a healer, we would have been able to pick potatoes for the farmers on the land and nothing else. But what became of us?

Does all of this just breeze in? But why do millions of people not have this? What André possesses, Jeus, is rare and I tell you, he is the only human being in this whole wide world, there is just one of him!"

"And we have to do with that. We are sitting in his house, as it were."

"That is true and you will now get to know that. I have already seen the laws of that, everything is wonderful. You should just follow how his eyes shine, his life of feeling radiates when he undergoes that universal oneness. And we must master those feelings. And soon, Jeus, we will go with him. It is better that you do it than me, because I must watch over the organism, but I will also go along anyway, because now we are that far. And then you and I must keep our eyes open and not fall asleep when the Masters analyse the laws, we will not even be worth all that happiness then. And by means of that, Jeus, he already knows the people, also those from beyond the coffin. He talks with all those great ones as if they are nothing. And when I asked him whether that was always possible, he says:

"Yes, Jozef, because I am it now! I must represent all those lives, but I began with that in Ancient Egypt and that is Dectar!"

And now, Jeus? "They were not great ones, they were children of God and nothing else", he says and we can also accept that, because André has also remained a child. He also said:

"Is it not wonderful how all of this is sorted by the University of Christ?" When Galilei had to leave the life on earth, he called to God: "Must my wonderful truth be destroyed, my Father? Are those unconscious beings allowed to suffocate my work? Can the Catholic Church keep that power? Was my life for nothing?"

And then there came from the universe to Galilei: "No, my son, I am sending my child Newton to the earth and that life will continue your work." And he also says:

"When Ramakrishna went further, so had to accept death, I came, so that we do one work! But I am serving for the 'Age of Christ'! And Ramakrishna had to accept that!"

Is it not perfectly ordinary, Jeus? The human being cannot destroy any Divine work. This is why he can say: "Deceive God, you will just be deceiving yourself!"

Ridicule me, soon it will be you yourself!

Gossip about me and sully me, beyond the coffin you will stand before

your own sully, the deformation of your personality. Isn't it perhaps true?

Give me your love and you will get everything back from ME", André says, "we have to master that and it is for the returning to the Divine All!" We have made it, Jeus, now you can experience the writing." And Jeus sees it happening. He now experiences that I finish the work, but he thinks, how can a human head like that deal with all of that. No, he does not disturb me, now and again I also elevate him to my consciousness and he can enjoy himself. When he suddenly opens a door of this Temple, he stands before Master Alcar. What does Jeus have to say? Nothing, absolutely nothing, he grovels. And he does that for his own character and it is the victory for his personality, the part of André-Dectar. Everything is laid down, he sees, and it is just like a knot of sagathy, only I, Jeus says to himself, am still just a piece of fluff. And that piece of fluff is just as much as the universe possesses in feeling, this universe, if you want to get to know the God of all life, for whom we do this work and devote ourselves. Jeus now also hears that the student of André is shouting, that there are millions of people living on earth who will come to God and want to bow to His laws, who want to begin with a new and higher life by means of their beating received. But that student can still wait, Jeus, that life can be reached today and will be stone-dead tomorrow and we do not make any progress with that.

But he sees how the problems are analysed as sharply as a knife. The organism is almost succumbing, but we go further, Jozef is skin and bone, but they live by means of Divine inspiration. Now further, the book must be finished today and Master Alcar can decide.

By five o'clock I am that far. André feels happy, we wrote this part again in eighteen days, we did not lose a second. The Cosmology is becoming wonderful, André can now say: "I have become a thousand years older during those weeks." All the things he experienced during those days. And that is also necessary, the very smallest things and feelings have meaning for the Cosmology of every human being, as a child of God. We have now shown him the laws, the analysing will come later!

He has just touched the laws, the experiencing of these laws will come later, but then we will be ready in order to take care of those wretched masses. The last moments of our being one are always the most difficult. Then we rip apart again and he gets his independence back. I then free myself from his life, but we were completely one, all that time one, of soul and spirit, also in the material.

We go away for a moment in order to buy flowers or something else for the Viennese woman for all the things I was able to receive during the hours in her kitchen. She does not see that we are nearly there, that does not get through to her, because we will be writing eternally, it is our task, it is per-

fectly ordinary, which is also felt by her. Yes, it happens of its own accord, but what did this cost?

And now, when we experience the end, Master Alcar is with us. André stands opposite the life, which got hold of everything from us. His Master Alcar and my Master, for whom we serve and will give everything.

“Prepare yourself, André-Dectar, in a few days we will leave for the following journey.”

“I will be ready, my Master.”

“The heavens are open to our life!”

We leave! André sits down in order to think. He will sleep well tonight. V2s will no longer disturb him. But he knows, Adolf will lose it!

“Jeus, Jozef, André and Dectar now reach oneness!”

And that is for every human being, man and woman, every character trait must awaken for the life on the Other Side!

“Ramakrishna, I am going away again, but now for the third part of the ‘Cosmology’! I will be ready!”

And we do not need to doubt this either!

It was a blessed time for all of us!

My God, oh my God, but what a mercy to be able to awaken!

– 0 – 0 – 0 –

– 0 – 0 –

– 0 –

André's Great Wings

He uses the following days to release himself from Mother Earth. Anyone who sees him does not feel that he is no longer living on earth. And yet, he can say: I am no longer here, I have reached oneness with the universe and all the life of God, I am walking round here in a skeleton, I can talk and the people can do that to me; my spirit and my personality got growth, and I have to accept that now, but it has become the possession for me and for this mankind. His soul and spirit fly, free themselves from the material systems, by means of which he sees through, senses the life and can speak to every personality. He feels grateful for everything, grateful for the misery, this war is supernatural for him, incredible, by means of all of this he got awakening.

When he sees the impoverishment of the people, he could weep, but he does not do it. The only thing which I can do for those masses, he feels, is to prepare myself for the Masters.

“My God, I am so grateful.”

And God can accept that, this human being is grateful for everything, this soul does not complain, does not beg and does not want to receive any alms from God. In the street they meet the beggar, the man is almost dead now. Jeus also gets to see that life. Jozef says to him:

“Look there, Jeus, André's friend. Good heavens, he is a living corpse. “He will not make the journey”, André says, “he will just be out of it when we are free.” Is that not a poor man? Do not pity him, because André says that this life has still not forgotten his baron airs. “This tramp is a born aristocrat, a human being with love, full of love”, André says, which he has sacred respect for. “You may not pity a human being”, he says, “who possesses love, because they are the rich for this universe!” Look, he is already running to André.”

“If I did not have you, I would be dead, sir.”

“Thank God, Jeus, that we have some money in our pocket, he would never be able to forgive me for that. Listen for yourself and you will know everything.”

“Here are twenty guilders to buy yourself a roll and some soup.”

“Can you see him running, Jeus? André is enjoying that. Did you see that face light up? He is enjoying that. Good heavens, something is occurring to me.”

“What is it?”

“I am thinking back to the garage. There is someone who is always talking about tasty food and drink. But there is also a tramp like that, a boy whom we picked up from the street and who no longer had any parents and earned

something from us. One of the bosses is talking about tasty chicken soup, which makes the boy's mouth water. Suddenly André says:

"What does a chicken like that cost, but I mean, the soup from your chickens, if your wife would like to do that? I think that your wife is a good cook. Not mine and now I would like to eat tasty soup."

That dope falls for it. The next day the soup is on the table. He says to the boy:

"Here, have a tasty bite to eat, I will see whether it tastes good. I want to really enjoy it now. Come on, eat." And to the other one: "Here is your money. When you have had a nice bite to eat, then think about the tramps, they also got a stomach and an appetite for tasty soup."

"Isn't that something?"

"Yes, Jeus, he enjoys that. Now too, you should see that man running, but he says: he will not make it. He can soon rest up with Our Lord, this society is horrible for that life and it is not possible, you will see it yourself, to work for it. And that man is willing to walk for an hour for ten cents? In order to visit me for ten cents? Yes, he can do that and I have respect for that. But another human being, Jeus, kicks that life away from the door! Yes, he is a living corpse now! But we now experience all kinds of things. Now you can experience something beautiful on earth, he says, if you want to see and can understand that beauty. But God is talking to all His children now.

You see, Jeus, no one is looking at that skeleton. But that is true, we ourselves do not have a string of meat left and is that not wonderful now? Now float, we have almost conquered gravity. Follow him now, he is beginning to think.

What does a rat cost?

How much is a dog?

Cats are tastier than dogs.

Cat meat is sweet, the people say, but is that true?

Are mice tasty? There are people who make 'sausages' from them and they find them delicious. But did you see all those cats' tails on the street? Yes, I saw them, they stick their tails out from under that mess. I saw the grey, the black and black and white tail of a cat. Dead, were they? "The human being killed them, madam, people say: they are tasty.

It is true, madam, a cat gets tasty things to eat and to drink and the people understood that, it is just borrowed now, do you see? And you must freeze a cat for one night, it is only then that that cat is tasty. The people make 'stew' from that. No, madam, not 'sstew', but 'stew', leaving the 's' at the back of your throat. You can certainly not make a wienerschitzel from that, which my wife Anna is so crazy about, that is not possible now."

"Can he also still make fun?" Jeus asks.

“Yes, he can make fun, Jeus, fun which you can sell for kings and emperors, because he also has something to say then.”

“But he was pulling that lady’s leg, wasn’t he?”

“No, not that, but he is mocking those lives, those cats, of course. If you come to him and say: they have murdered my brother, then you must not think that he will collapse from sorrow, because that is not possible. He would tell you: “So, is that so, but then it is okay, isn’t it?” The people do not want to experience that now. But he says: “Are we not all going there?” “But it is murder, sir.” “That is fine, then that life will have done something. Did God not say:

“Not a hair on your head will be harmed, if you are without sin?””

And then they already run away.” Just throw stones at him, you will be hitting yourself anyway.

Whoso sheddeth man’s blood, by man shall his blood be shed!

And if you eat a cat or a dog now, then you are a cat and a dog yourself, there is no longer any question of a ‘human being’ now.

What does that rat, human rat taste like?

What does that dog of yours, taste like, neighbour, human dog?

What were the mice like, cobbler?

What did the cats taste like, minister?

What do the steaks taste like, priest? Has your Catholic butcher still not been to see you? How much did you pay for that stinking ham?

Dog sausage tastes absolutely delicious! What do you do if you are hungry? Then you eat what you can get, but an animal does not do it! And in this way the people now eat from the ‘hands’ of Our Lord, you can catch all those loudmouths under your cap. But what a time it is, Our Lord does not need to make them afraid, it is this war and it is doing it!

But that good old Adolf? He would like that, he is and will remain the executioner of mankind! And yet, by means of Adolf the human being has began to think. No, it is still not that, he has started to ask questions and namely, why can God approve of all of that? Is there a God? No, there is not a God, there is something seen and felt as love, as strength. And they call that God here! Isn’t that something?

No appetite for a piece of rat, Rama?

Annie, no appetite for a little rat?

Buddha, would you not like a mouse?

Rudolf, how those people threw food and drink about before this happened. No, I do not like those things, I now live from the wind and the state of purity. Is that some good news?

I can hear these words coming closer by, so it will not last much longer, madam!

Dogs who are now walking on the street are asking to be killed. Say, my dear, where do you get the courage from to still walk in the street? Can you not say hello to me? Well? Are you not paternally afraid? Good heavens, what a sight you are. Does your owner not have anything for you? What did you say? Does your owner want to cook you? And does the wife not approve of that?

“Look now, Rama, now you can learn how it should not be done. I will go ahead of you, will you follow me? Yes?

That is worthwhile, Rama.”

“It is true!”

“Thank you! I tell you, dogs who now walk on the street are skinned. But the animal-human being is worse, is poorer. People say that the human being has eaten the human being, cooked first and then smoked. The people try all kinds of things in order to remain alive. And we have still not made it, the worst still has to begin, Rama?”

Annie, are you there too now? Now there is something to be experienced on earth. When you were still there, this was not there, you did not know such feelings. And, how you can learn by means of this. You change every second by means of these wisdoms. I laid ten foundations by means of them and they are good too.

Human being? Do not violate the life of an animal! That a cow gives you milk and that you can eat that animal, so what, but then you still do not need to cook your dog, do you? The animal is going forward, the human being is falling back! And you see that happening now!

Of course, madam, not every human being likes dog sausage, that goes without saying, but people eat mice.

Is it not crazy, madam, that a dog like that does not get hunger oedema? Isn't it true? Look, the animal smells his own father or mother and does not want those bones. But the human being eats the human being and is not dirty from those knucklebones, the human being is ashamed of nothing! That means, nothing, madam! And that word is now hanging above this city, which we are a part of.

What is hunger oedema, Rama?

Annie, do you know it?

Buddha, do you know something about it?

And Pythagoras and Rudolph Steiner? I am pleased that I am alive now, now you learn all kinds of things. Do you not know it? Then I will ask little Puk about it, he will most certainly know it.

Come here, Puk. Tell me, what is hunger oedema? And why do you not have that disease? They know it up there, but you must tell me it, because you know it, you have attunement to that reality. Why would I ask the Masters

it then? I still keep myself on earth by means of this, because my Wings are growing. Can you see it, Puk?

“Hunger oedema is rotting, through impoverishment to the rotting, following the way which takes you to cancer. Isn’t that something?

Because of that poverty the material tissues die off and now that rotting comes! It is the destruction of your healthy blood, your blood which also already rots, does not rot away so directly, but which no longer possesses any life anyway. By means of the oxygens the blood absorbs new breath of life and you get that healthy red colour. Isn’t that something?

Now that healthy blood starts to stink, it is a sweet odour, which you can smell, but that is now the living corpse odour for the hunger oedema. I say: living, but then the real corpse odour comes and that is stone-dead. For the human being then, not for the spiritual laws, because the corpse also possesses life. Anything else?

Because there is still life present in the organism now, that odour is so sweet. Not peculiar? And yet, smell for yourself and you will know it! If you have hunger oedema, that means that you are walking on the street with your grave behind you. Isn’t that something? Can you feel that the real corpse odour smells and will be different? So this is the half-conscious ‘death’, the conscious one chases your body into the grave, now you are a walking grave with the brains belonging to that for later, and it is they which force you to learn to think. So also for beyond the coffin!

v It is the dying off of the tissues, and now, how can it be, we return to the first stage of creation. Those tissues, that meat from the organism rots and undergoes a condensing. If you look carefully, you will see that slimy mass and it is the rotting away of the tissues. Can you see that man there with his swollen head? It is a strange thing, but you see the laws of condensing for destruction again. You can smell that sweet stench. Isn’t that strange? You now stand precisely before complete destruction; when the human being dies, the soul leaves as a spiritual personality, you stand before the real corpse odour, which is half-conscious now. Can you feel it, André? I am it, your Wayti!”

“Good day, dear. I have not heard you for a long time.”

“As long as you know that I am following you in everything.”

“I know it and now my kiss.”

“Thank you.”

“You are kind.”

“You too, Prince of the Universe.”

“Hunger oedema”, he continues, “is rotting, of course, this misery manifests itself by means of destruction. But it appears that a dog or cat is not bothered by it; those animals become thin, the human being becomes fatter and grows, but now towards destruction.”

“Good day, horse. Good heavens, what a sight you are. No, I do not have a sugar lump for you, but I can see that you have a good owner.”

“Good day, greengrocer.”

“Good day, sir. Yes, my darling looks awful and it is the worst thing there is. I am doing everything in order to pull my friend through, but it is not easy, sir.”

“Can you see, sir, greengrocer, that your horse is crying?”

“I have seen that for some time now, sir. But the people do not see it. One or two people realise it. You would want to give your heart to the animal. But believe me, sir, if there is a question of dying, I will go first. My darling will eat, or I will no longer have a life either. I can see the animals crying, I can hear them and I cannot do anything about it, even if I am laughed at, I can hear them crying.”

André is enjoying himself, there are still people on earth who possess feeling for another life. This man deserves paradise! And this is an owner who is good to the animal, but the horse is one amongst the millions, a species which wants to die the grave of the owner, who will no longer have a life when the owner is sick. How can it be, but what a lot you can learn, precisely now!

Horse tears look like pearls from the human sea of life. But my black one, I gave a thousand guilders for a kilo of oats. Believe me, the heavens know what you think about that. And that is walking in front of a vegetable cart.

Now further, this morning you can experience all kinds of things in the street. What can be experienced there? A boy of twelve is lying in front of an empty tobacconists, the people are saying: the child is dying. Hunger oedema? A head bigger than a giant's, really watery. But whose eyes are still sparkling. No, that boy is not dying, that boy is putting on an act.

“No, madam, he is not dying yet.”

“But I can see it, can't I?”

“That is possible, madam, but this soul is not dying.”

“Are you a doctor?”

“Not that, madam, but I can see that this life is not dying yet. Just look into his eyes and you will know it, madam. These eyes still do not want to know anything about dying. Look for yourself, madam, just look, your dying boy is running away, it was about a crust of bread for him and he will make the journey.”

Truly, the boy runs away, André after him. Three streets further the same play-acting, the boy is dying. You should hear those adults. But how stupid those adults are. Good heavens, how adults can cry, but they are crying about nothing. The boy eats and drinks, he gobbles everything and the strangest thing is, the people come out with all kinds of things. What would you say to

a hard sugar lump? "I will give you five guilders for that sugar lump, madam, but then it will be for my horse." "This age, madam, has something to tell the human being. Did you not know that yet?" And the Jehovah children of God are now accepted, those children do not need to do any other advertising, because the human being is standing above his own coffin, even if he is walking the streets of The Hague. Did you see that too, Our Lord?

A boy of twelve is too fly for death!

A boy of twelve thinks: Grim Reaper, count me out.

You can tell me more.

But this boy could not disguise his dying in his eyes, but adults do not see that.

But what a cheat!

Would you not do that boy an injury?

"Murder him, madam, and you will have meat from a human child. Make a delicious soup from him, madam! It is a novel, madam!"

"So, my son, are you coming to me?"

"Yes, mother, I am back."

"André, I saw your horse and that boy."

"I knew it, I felt you, mother."

"Are you almost there?"

"Yes, mother, we have finished the second part, I will go soon."

"Is there still wood for tomorrow?"

"I think so, do you have something for the Viennese woman?"

"Tomorrow, André."

"My thanks, mother. I know that you can also do that."

"How much are you still here?"

"Five percent, I think, mother. My Wings are growing."

"Do you see, André, what I had to experience last night? A Jewess and a Christian plunged themselves into my life. The woman put stones in a bag and crawled in there herself. What do you have to say?"

"Nothing, mother, I cannot help those souls. But these poor people will grow rigid with fear when they open their eyes as spirit and now have to experience the rotting process. After all, you know the 'Cycle of the Soul', don't you, mother?"

"Yes, I can explain the laws of that to you. Are you going to your follower?"

"Yes, mother, I am needed there. I greet you, my dear."

"Jeus", there comes from Loea, "Dayar is sick." "Yes, the Masters are no longer healing, Loea, but I will help you. Just give me the child." And Loea places her child in his arms. He will just do what doctors cannot do. It is stifling in the stomach of the child, he feels. "No bowel movement in three days? That is bad, Loea, but now it will come in twenty minutes' time and

your Dayar will be better again. Through God you can do everything, as long as you can feel what is not allowed. Do you wish to experience a wonder like that? Living energy comes from my hands, but that is not allowed, the state does not want that. Yes, Loea, the state, the university does not want that.”

So, little man, do you not feel well? Does your father still drink full tins of milk, which you need so much? And is your mother still not capable of calling that life to the spatial halt? Drinking ten tins of milk, the water of life of a child? And did that life think, that father of yours, that no one sees it? But what a magician! Afraid for his bones?

Soon, my dear, you will be better. And that will not cost you a cent. And I know exactly what it is, Dayar, you are telling me it? No, your bowels are now talking to my life. If you are open to the life then you do not need to ask anything else. Now all the life of God wants to pray for you, that life is watching over you. Is that not strange now? I will get wood for the stove tomorrow from Mother Water. Yes, Dayar, that is the truth. The life of God can do what people cannot. And Mother Water has her helpers. Of course they are people. But she can talk to those people now. “I bet you, Dayar, that it will happen? Can you hear that, Loea?”

“Yes, Jeus, I know, you will get everything.”

“There you are, Loea, your child is better. The fruits will come in half an hour. I am going upstairs again. Can you not take all those tins of milk off him, Loea?”

“I think that he will murder me, Jeus.”

“It is true, Loea, and he thinks he can do something for Masters?”

There is no talking upstairs now, he is no longer there, his spirit lingers in spaces, the farewell of Mother Earth is already there. And yet now there is let slip:

“You must listen for a moment. We have one University here. The theologian gets to experience his study, but also the biologist and geologist, the astronomer, of course. Now you would think that those doctrines go together.

But that is not true. The biologist is now that far that he can tell the minister that the human being was born in the waters. Can you still not feel it? That means, if the theologian must accept that, the beginning of the Bible will fall away and another Adam and Eve must come. That also means that the university, which creates evolution anyway, is preventing the awakening on earth. Because now the creation is already millions of years old before the Bible was written. The supreme council for the faculties says: no, even if we can prove to you that the Bible begins with an untruth. It is still too soon, the human being may not know everything yet. And now we can fight against this quay, because it is not only the Church which keeps the human being in

ignorance, the sciences also obscure that Divine truth!"

Silence! That is true, there is let slip! How is it possible? Everything is still possible, my friend. But I will tell it to 'God' in the Divine All, how the academics mess about.

Silence!

"There are magnetisers", he continues, "who take the insulin away from the patients, and that by means of the Other Side, by means of a doctor or another who have to do their dirty work, and by means of which those men and women heal. But the man who experienced that had to do without both his legs. That flesh went black and then it was just too late and it is worse than waging war."

Silence!

"I saw a woman, so before the war, who gave healing evenings. Christ is standing behind her. She sucks herself full, she does some hocus-pocus and heals the people who are sitting there. The medicines were also taken away from the people there, and that through Christ. Can you feel the dreadful danger because of all those healers, that destruction because they appropriate gifts?"

Silence!

"When you place your lips on the hunger oedema, you will feel that you are tasting sweetness, but then a bitter taste comes. And that bitter taste is then from the Grim Reaper, the sweetness of the disease, because now the 'life' is waging a battle against 'death', this rotting process and is a world of condensings in itself. I was able to follow that process a moment ago in the street."

Silence!

"When I am there, I will ask Christ to give me the power, so that I can tell all our universities the truth. And I will get that power as wisdom, so that we will have to give this mankind new and higher consciousness, in the name of Christ!"

Silence!

"I am going downstairs for a while, because Dayar is calling me and has been healed."

A while later ... "Yes, it has happened once more."

Silence!

"A woman or man, who think that they can make themselves disappear from this life by drowning themselves, stand before suicide anyway and now rot in the water. And the spirit, so the personality is completely conscious in there. And that personality now, that woman, experiences the life of Mother Water and only then becomes free from her life, when the time has passed that she should still have lived on earth. Is that not true?"

Silence!

"But what do the people know about this? What did Rudolf Steiner know about this? What did Blavatsky know? Of course, she also knew it, but isn't this sad?"

Silence!

"People should burn a man at the stake who guzzles down ten tins of condensed milk from the child."

Silence!

"And the father of Dayar can do that? Yes, he is still that far!"

Silence!

"But Loea's heart is hurting, you can see that, after all, can't you? Would you not drown a Western Arab like that?"

Silence!

"God said: let us make a light for the day and one for the night, and so it was. But the astronomer says: so it was not! The Earth makes night and in the universe there is never night. Did God not know His creation? Is that of the Bible writers nonsense now, yes or no? You see, it is because of that that the universities do not want evolution here. The Earth makes night and so there was no light needed for the night, it is the Sun which shines upon the Moon."

Silence!

"Did God not speak to Moses as a human being? No, but where does all that nonsense come from? We received that book and both the Church and the Bible cannot do anything about that."

Silence!

"I must not forget this either, when I am there in the Divine All!"

Silence!

"And I will see the man with the insulin there, at least on the other side, because he has light. I spoke to his daughter."

Silence!

"I will go now, peace and happiness be with you all."

And all of that already in 1945? How can it be. Will those unconscious masses and all that deception come to an end? It is necessary, it is only then that a people will understand life on earth. Give away the gold of Mother Earth for development, for spiritual evolution and not in order to kill! I wish you the best of luck, world!

If only it was that far. A while longer, he thinks, and I will no longer be here. But men and women have become religion maniacs. Can you hear that Jehovah child shouting now? How many of those people are now walking along the streets? And that is God's will, children? Should the earth be destroyed then? Can you not think differently? No? Do you accept everything

blindly? You are herd animals and along with you the minsters, priests and everyone who make night of the day. Etcetera!

It is half past six. There is something coming. There is something laid at the door. Let's have a look.

"Good heavens, mother, now already? Thank you, I will tell about it there."

And now we will go to sleep. "Good night, my child, do not talk to me, because I am going to have a think." "Jozef?" "What is it?" "You take care of the talking if it is ever necessary. I will let you experience everything which I see and may experience there. Certainly, I will not forget you, but Jeus must go with me. Is that okay?"

The relaxation begins. I am going alone, this time, away from the earth, mother. Yes, I am now that far, the Masters say. They have already freed me from the systems. But how exceptionally beautiful it is. Just a while and I will be free from this world. Goodbye, my good Mother Earth. I am going back to the Masters. I will make journeys in order to take your children to the spatial awakening. Did you think that the academics will call me Prince of the Universe?

Ramakrishna, I am going again!

Blavatsky, could you also do that?

Not you! You thought that you disembodied but that was not true. You remained in the organism and from there you made journeys in thought, but I am really going! It is me myself who is going! If you had been able to experience this, you would not have made any mistakes and they were made; for that matter, you have seen that now.

Will you go with me, Rama?

Wayti, I am going again, I will come and visit you. I do not know whether I will have time to talk to you. But I will feel and experience your love. Can I get your kiss?

Stop, Adolf, you will not touch me anyway, but I would be able to follow your V2s now. I possess the Great Wings! That stupid providence of yours is like the preaching of the minister about damnation!

So, let's see. The Viennese woman is already sleeping, but Jozef is awake inside me and is watching out. Goodbye, my little brother. Will you be careful? If something happens, which is not possible, but we are now talking materially, then you will begin to think for the systems and I will send you the rest then, wherever I am, by means of which we will take care of this life again. After all, you know that this is possible.

Let's have a look at the neighbour's house. Also at the cobbler's. That man does not like me, I am a heretic to him. I am writing about the heavens and am saying that there is no damnation, but he does not want to do without that damnation.

The neighbours are not asleep yet. We cannot see that man and woman, but I can see them, I can smell them too, they do not have light, they are material and spiritual egoists. Now to the cobbler's. Is that your little bed? Didn't even earn enough money to buy a good bed. There are bibles everywhere here. Do you know the Bible well? Cobbler, I am your boss in this life, all the best. I am going to the Masters, to the God of all this life. Goodbye, old ones. I love you!

Now let's have a look below me. The man and woman are sitting beside their little flame. Hunger oedema? That man is stealing from the life. I can see! Now I can see that! Yesterday not yet, now I can see everything! Because I possess the All-Seeing for the human life, I can see through walls, also through the organisms. That other woman has something on her stomach. I now understand by what means the Masters can make such infallible diagnoses. If the human being is capable of hearing their spiritual voice, the diagnosis will also infallibly come to earth! Can you hear this, doctor?

It is not so strange when I tell you, human being of the earth, that I can see how you love. One by one you are going to both the Land of Hatred and to the Land of Twilight, because you do not possess any love! You radiate that love as light, but I cannot see any light. How would you be able to experience a heaven now, cobbler, if you actually do not like a Catholic anyway? All of you have something of Adolf.

Goodbye, girl from Vienna, I am going now. I as André-Dectar! I am going to collect some new blood for the earth and her children. If I had not been there, Mother Earth and her life would perish, but I am there! I am living! I am living for mankind!

I am the good for this mankind and Adolf the evil! But I will win from Adolf! Is it not strange that Adolf is still alive, clairvoyants? Will I be proved right again? So you see, that clairvoyance of yours means nothing, because Adolf will finish his task. But it is awful, people have already tried to destroy him three times, but it is not possible. Those are also laws! And those laws belong to this killing and the people created it.

I am already three hundred million miles away from the Earth, because I am going past Jupiter, Saturn, Venus, my Wayti too, because I now want to experience my own obtained Wings. I am now like I am lying there in the coffin, people, can you accept this? Not yet now, but then what when you will have to agree with me soon? Cobbler, then you can bow!

Mother Earth now lives yonder. I will just call Mother Water.

"Good day, dear."

"André, I can see you. How nice that you are thinking about me."

"Thanks for the firewood, mother."

"You're welcome."

“Mother?”

“Yes, what is it?”

“I can see a man coming towards us with oil and chocolate milk, with all kinds of things, and that that man will put that parcel at our door tomorrow and run away. Is that not wonderful?”

“You have earned it, my son. That is also possible, you know it.”

“Goodbye, dear.”

“Give my regards to ‘Mother’!”

“I will not forget it.”

This belongs to me, human being of Mother Earth, and if you love, you there too. I can see people, men and women, together, they are twin souls. When I am back, I will go and see who already possesses that on earth. If you possess that on earth, will you know then, human being of Mother Earth, what the mother has to give the man and the man the mother? Can you feel this kiss, Wayti?”

“Yes, dear.”

“Thank you.”

These men and women, Jehovah child, do not die and have nothing to do with a last judgement either. That is now for themselves! This is the Kingdom which Christ spoke about. It is spatial happiness!

These men and women are going to the Moon, are already visiting the planets and are getting to know themselves and the life of God.

Of God? To know the life of God? The own life, because these are now already spiritual Gods! In this way man and woman, both have completed their cycle of the earth! Something entirely different, isn't it, than the ministers know about it.

Theologian, what are you now? Nothing!

Minister, what do you have to represent there? Nothing! I am living in the reality! And that reality is this, this truth, there is no death!

The man, my man, that beggar will not make the journey, I can see now. Well done, you are better off here! Because you have been a good man. Can you hear me?

Do you know who I am, beggar? To me you are a king. Kings of the earth no longer have any respect for a twenty-five cent piece, you do and this is why you are so great.

Follower, can you see me? Can you hear me? No, you do not have that, but I can see you from here, distance for my life of feeling was not created! As long as you want to love!

Dayar? My little Dayar? Little André?

Crisje? I greet you from the universe. I used to make my journeys in this way and we were able to see the Forecourt of Our Lord. Now I am in that

Forecourt again, Crisje? But it is the universe! That Forecourt is immensely deep.

Good day, Rama.

Rudolf, I can see you.

Socrates, I can feel you.

Galilei, I am fighting for you.

Yes, my sisters and brothers, I am the Prince of this Universe! I am not imagining anything, but I am proud of that, because I was able to earn it by my wanting. True or not, Rama?

But Crisje, how beautiful you are.

In a few months' time I will go and we will not see each other again there, but you know that yourself too.

We have said goodbye to each other, haven't we, Crisje? But I will be bothered by Jeus, he will not know it and I cannot tell him it, Crisje, or he will disturb me and we must prevent that precisely. Can you feel it, Crisje, dear mother of ours?

Crisje, I am wearing a beautiful garment and I did not ask for this anyway. Can you see it? I can also see what your garment will be like too when you live here. I can see father, Miets, my child too. All of them greet me, they know now where I am going and that I will no longer succumb. Truly, Crisje, all of them are helping me to carry.

I can also see Hendrik and Teun in America, dear Crisje. Gerrit is on the other side, but he cannot reach me, Miets says. So he has left the earthly life. I do not have any attunement to that life, because this life and consciousness did not like me. A pity? We have always known that, Crisje.

Father says it too and he will teach him how he will go further. Miets can give him everything, also my child Gommel!

Life after death is ingenious, psychologist? Ingenious, because the soul as the spiritual personality, spins itself a garment, which hangs like an own space around your human shoulders. Isn't it amazing? And yet, the truth!

Mine is a bluish purple, with silver in it. And that of Master Alcar possesses a golden haze with these colours, that of Master Zelanus is deep blue, it is wonderful to be able to experience this and to be able to call it your property.

I know now who Sixtus is, follower, the spirit who wants to let our philosophical man write books. I now already know that nothing will come of it. A pity? I can see that Sixtus once committed plagiarism and is now making amends by inspiring our man. Isn't that nice? But I must receive the material, he is not capable of that himself. And I do that gladly, but they will not continue to persevere, you will also experience that.

What I can now see of yourself? I do not want to see any of that, follower, but it speaks to my life and consciousness.

Meanwhile I have made a flying trip through the universe and I will soon see the Masters. I am now going straight to Mother Moon. But my Wayti, how happy you make me. Are we one for a moment?

On the spot, human being of the earth, where we recently experienced the ultimate, I can see the Masters there. Millions of men and women are going with me to the Moon. They know that the title Prince of the Universe can only be received by the human being of the earth, because this life as human being on earth experiences these laws! Once you are on the other side, that will no longer be possible, because now you will be in the spiritual astral world and this title, this consciousness belongs to the earth, but it is the title of the University of Christ! And I got that and after me not one human being will come that far, that deep again, no one will go over my consciousness, I can see and experience that now! "Isn't it true, Wayti?"

"Yes, André-Dectar! The truth!"

The human being whom I perceive has mastered this consciousness. There are really cardinals there too, also priests, but they have released themselves from the Church, they know! They know everything! They are now eternally one! Now the cardinal is married, but after that life he returned there in order to become a mother for a while. Or he would not have got any existence in this universe.

"Isn't that true, Wayti?"

"The truth, André-Dectar!"

All these women and men are now spiritually conscious. They also used to belong to the animal-like grades of life and they know it, they went from the jungle to the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org). So they had to accept the seven grades of life for the human organism. They know all these laws! But as twin souls they represent their Deity! And now they can carry all this life, they have become 'life'!

If this not what man and woman on earth yearn for? Immediately after the material dying the souls as the astral personality goes further. To the light or to the darkness, but these have the light, they carry it and those are the Great Wings for me!

But did you already see such a couple of people on earth? Meet? Then you have seen 'God' as a human being, as human love, as man and wife, as life, light and love. The All-Mother created that for your life, Catholic Church, and not damnation!

Why do you wish to damn the people any longer?

Why do you not wish to accept this beautiful thing? But it is bad enough what the human being has to make amends for, on earth we cannot get away from our own 'cause and effect', we stand there before our laws. The soul as human being must make amends for every thought which was experienced

wrongly, Church. Is that still not enough? You will soon read my 'Peoples of the Earth' and it is only then that you will know it. Those will then be my 'Revelations for this mankind'!

Can you see now that there is no night in the universe? I have now come above the Earth, I can see the Earth as a small insignificant dot, she is half dark, just like you see the Moon from the Earth. Bible, why did you not tell this? You still did not know this universe, because that's it, that is the sacred truth, you were unconscious!

If the Bible writers had known this, would they still have been able to tell so much nonsense then? Is it so strange then that the Masters will write the following 'Bible' in the name of Christ?

The truth, my dear Wayti!

Annie Besant...do you also know it now?

Is your Krishnamurti truly the Christ? I can imagine that you are sad, but I will take that weight off your shoulders, I will tell it to everyone who wants to listen, but the human being can be mistaken! Not God! This is why all those stories from the Bible were naively! Unconsciously and inhumanly materialised, but I am bringing both the spiritual grade of life and the consciousness to the Church and the Bible.

Do you know your Bible, human being on earth? No, you know nothing, nothing! And people still take their hats off to a human being like that? I can see those pin-striped trousers from here; I will never put on trousers like that again!

Skins from God, just waken up! Poor 'egos'?

What are the Great Wings now?

Every thought gets Wings, spiritual consciousness, the love of the personality and by means of this the human being as man and woman rises out above all the material!

Now hit a human being and you will prevent that development.

Now deceive a human being and you deceive God; yes, indeed, but your Wings are weak. Dectar had to accept that during his life in the Temple of Isis. He was still not that far, but that not being that far is that he possessed character traits which still did not know any spiritual consciousness and by means of this he did not rise out above the material.

Now deceive the human being by means of love and you will be loveless! But then you will not have any Great Wings, now you will be invisible, you will represent darkness, priest, psychologist, minister, academic.

Slander a human being and you slander yourself, because you go from this harmony.

Talk about damnation, believe it, and you prevent your own development, there is now no question of Great Wings.

Represent Jehovah and you close yourself off to all these worlds! "Is that clear, Wayti?"

"Yes, my André-Dectar."

Crisje, my mother, she possesses the Great Wings!

Every love which you have to give as a human being, as man and woman, is one part of this consciousness, by means of which you make journeys and get to know the life of God. Is this not wonderful and natural? However that means, Roman Catholic Church, that the Bible damns, restricts itself, disengages itself for this development, darkens itself and it can never happen by means of a God of love, or God will restrict himself. I know it now, there are already people in the universes of God who possess the Divine Wings and they have reached the conscious Divine All!

The animal crawls out of the waters and will possess wings. That is space! And not we people? What the animal now possesses as material wings, we people possess as man and woman for our life of feeling, and that is the consciousness, it is the personality, the love which we possess for all the life created by the All-Source. Is this not simpler now, human being of the earth, academics, ecclesiastical academics?

Can you feel what will soon go by the board? Can you feel, university of the earth, that you are sending the academics from dry land into the ditch? Can you feel now which psychology the human being carries in himself, and that the soul as human being gets to represent everything? Universes!

Worlds!

Worlds for spirit and personality, as human, yet Divine independences! And I was able to experience the embryonic origin of that on my previous journey.

Yes, Master, I am coming.

I will not get lost, my Master!

I am going straight to the Moon, I will see you soon, even though I could speak to your life now. May I thank you for this mercy?

"It is Christ!"

I am laying the foundations for the University of Christ!

Come and stand before this love sometime, human being of the earth; and if you do not bow, then you will fall back, people will not want to experience you in this.

If you want to experience love as a human being on earth by means of the mother, you there as a creator, you will only see her by means of this love, or it will not be possible.

How poor a woman of the earth is now, if she does not possess any love. How corpse-like that organism is and that soul is. You can smell both the poor spirit and the personality from here.

I do not want to experience a kiss from her. No, Wayti, isn't that terrible?
Because all these people, here in the universe, spiritualise their love, they possess the Great Wings!

Oh, my Wayti, is a mother just as wonderful now?

Because they gave their characteristics Wings, they possess this love and of course this bliss.

Does that not matter to you? Yet you will also have to begin with it one day.

Can you feel their depth, minister?

Now just experience their kiss, minister?

Do you not stand prattling away now from your pulpit on Sundays? I can hear the father praying, minister, you too, and all that praying does not mean a jot if you do not begin with this life.

Holy Father, give us Your radiant inspiration and deliver us from evil.

Eternal mercy, we are sparks of your great love and we bow to Your council, you will never leave us alone. But Holy Father ... Minister, stop! If you and your father cannot make anything else of it, God must not ask God it, you are it yourself!

Now the human being prays to God.

But that spark is Divine. How should that spark now forgive itself? How can that spark damn the divine part? Can you still not feel that you are blind, deaf, insensitive? Praying will not help you if you continue to love that cursed damnation.

If you are Divine, I ask you, minister, father, how do you wish to leave this universe? Can you feel the nastiness of your prayers? Can you feel that you will suffocate in your own prayers sooner or later? That those prayers do not come any higher than the crown of that skull of the universe in which you live? Poor people, awaken!

Christ came to the earth for these sciences and not for your faith.

Christ knows exactly how you live and think there, minister, but he did not give himself for your sins. You would like that. But I see, I know it, everything is both different and better, a thousand times better!

In this universe there are no longer any religions.

What does a Jew hope to achieve in this universe of God?

Discard your being a Jew and you will immediately lose your star!

You see, Adolf wants that, your Caiaphas also thought up nice things for your bowing. Even if you do not want it yet, it will come and it is only then that you will get Great Wings!

Do you still not want it? Then you must accept all this misery. Does the Catholic find it so crazy and so strange that Adolf washes her organism? Gives a bath? Purifies? That should already have happened centuries ago. You

see now, I do not see Luther. He still does not have this consciousness. That strange man started to wage war, because he thought that he knew it even better. And he is also still standing above damnation.

Can you feel the poverty of Luther?

Did he make such a fuss for that?

All that misery did not have to happen, because he fought for the same hateful God, for nothing and nothing else!

Why I do not see Luther is because he is now living in the world of the unconscious in order to return to the earth. That is just as good for this life. That comes to me from the Divine All and you can accept that.

“Luther?”

“Luther, can you hear me? Will you wake up? Do you know now that you made a tree from a tree? You told the human being that the human being is a human being. Nothing and nothing else, my Luther, and you were able to see that for a moment after your passing over, just as Judas saw that he could not hang himself, you experienced your own poverty! So, now just go to sleep again!”

“Mother Water, can you hear and feel, my dear, that I possess power? I can call every human being of the earth to my life. And now I want to know where pope Clemens is living who destroyed Galilei.

Where are you, pope Clemens, or did you have a different name? The pope commanded Galilei, by means of the dreadful ‘inquisition’, he was commanded to say nothing, to learn nothing about what he had received from the Masters as knowledge, nothing of any of this, because night would remain on earth!

Are they saints? Are they saints, who smother the Divine development? Luther, why did you make such a fuss about nothing?

I am avenging Socrates and Galilei!

Pythagoras and Rudolf Steiner, their temples were set fire to, all those unconscious beings have to bow.

This space, this universe, is singing to me. Millions of men and women are now singing the song of love, they have completed their cycle of the earth.

Freud, where are you? If I want, all those who laid foundations will come to me. I know, dear Crisje, that this is possible. I am now spatially Omniscient! We will now convince every spiritual faculty.

I had to travel a long way, but for the soul as human being there is no longer any distance, she now experiences the spatial oneness. What do we as human beings live for on earth? Why did God manifest himself? The Masters are now replying to millions of questions for the child of Mother Earth.

Mother Moon is smiling at me, academics. She is calling, she is sending me her kiss, yes, I am happy! I know how she experienced her last breath, but

we are going further now, we are returning to the earth and then also further in order to enter the Divine All. Kingship and emperorship of the earth no longer have any meaning now, in here we as human beings are one!

“Goodbye, my mother.”

“My son, I can feel you.”

“I will bring along flowers from all your children on earth, mother.”

“Thank you, I am happy.”

André descends to the Moon, to the place where we experienced the laws. He travelled his path alone and under his own powers. That is the proof that he has mastered the spatial awakening. Human consciousness as Universal feeling and thinking, it will become the possession for all the life of Mother Earth. He bows to his Master Alcar. And then he sees that the Masters, the great ones of the earth are also present in order to greet him. No, they were not able to experience that during their life there. The Prince of the Universe has awakened, the instrument of the highest Masters is ready to now also experience the ‘Cosmology’. And people have sacred respect for that! The respect, from millions of children of God, for this consciousness of Mother Earth.

Men and women continue on their path, they are not alone, all of them possess their twin soul with whom they will represent the creations by means of the Moon, as the All-Mother for this universe. And then Master Alcar can say:

“Truly, my brother André-Dectar, you possess the Great Wings! My thanks for the experiencing of the laws. And now we will go further!”

– 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 –

– 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 –

– 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 –

– 0 – 0 – 0 – 0 –

– 0 – 0 – 0 –

– 0 – 0 –

– 0 –

The Development of the Human Organism

Master Alcar immediately goes further and says:

“My brothers, we have come as far as here, it is the highest stage for the Moon, in which we experienced the fish stage. Before we follow the human development, first of all we will analyse a few laws and we can begin with asking questions. After all, we know that the Moon is the All-Mother for this universe, but can those laws also be experienced and followed now? We must go further and we were also able to get to know those laws, because for the present stage the universe also condensed those possibilities of life, planets, suns and stars were born. I now get my inspiration, I now know what the Masters want us to experience for the child of Mother Earth, but by means of which we establish that going further is possible. We are still connected to the present stage, but I ask you to attune yourself to the fish stage in order to experience other laws from there, if we want to overview this cosmic whole soon.

The Moon is now experiencing her process of dying and is returning to God. Her life has also reached the Divine stage. But we can see her life from these banks and we must follow that life; the soul as an animal-like being has completed her cycle for here.

I ask you: why does this life crawl out of the waters? The organism still does not possess the land consciousness; and it means that this is the irrevocable end for this being. And yet this animal seeks out death; the urge to live forces the life to go further. And now my brothers, you can determine and therefore experience that, determine for yourself, is the Divine attunement of this life, it wants to go further, so that we have to accept this. Where we will come now, you will experience these same laws there as feeling; you will keep on determining that the life possesses that urge to give birth and to create, by means of which all the life of God was inspired... We have already seen that this animal-like being possesses everything of God and so we can follow the physical development.

It is now possible to see back to your own past. But also to your future. What I am now connected to is also the Moon's future life and consciousness, but which she placed in the hands of her children, human being, animal and plant, Mother Nature.

The Moon now sent her living energy into the universe. During her giving birth and creating she also took care of her cosmic life and consciousness, and we will soon experience that, but by means of which we determine that other bodies were born through her energy, and we enter the seven grades of

life for the universe, or the secondary planets, which will be ready to attract the first life, this fish stage. We have to experience that for the University of Christ.

Because the Moon could begin with her condensing, she influenced other life in the universe, which got an own independence by means of the division of God. But what will you experience, my brother André, if those laws speak to your life?”

“What I see, my Master, and by means of which I receive this oneness, is that by means of the Divine division myriad cosmic sparks were born and that these bodies, now still spiritual, are inspired by the Moon as mother, or there would have been no question of going further.”

“Absolutely correct, that is what we must follow before we can take our leave of the Moon; so the Masters want us to establish that by means of the process of giving birth for the Moon, other, astral bodies also came in order to take care of her maternal life. You can now already accept that we also come to stand now before the harmonic laws of God.

Astral bodies at a microcosmic attunement are now to be found around the Moon in this universe. Those bodies have not yet been able to take part in the giving birth and creating, and that is now of vital importance and can be experienced, because by means of this, my brothers, we determine that we can also now experience the seven subsequent laws of giving birth and creating, or we will come to stand before disharmonic worlds. But if those bodies could have begun with giving birth and creating anyway, so under their own power, then we would have to accept that life was born outside the Moon as mother. And that cannot be possible, because then there will be no more harmony to be experienced and we will stand before a universal chaos. So we determine for the University of Christ:

“The Moon created the possibility for her life in order to go further.”

And that means that the Moon as mother inspired secondary planets, that before her life had reached the ultimate, she had also condensed that cosmic oneness, because she radiated her life aura, and was absorbed by those planets as astral bodies.

Feel this purely, my brothers, because these are fundamental laws, for Sun and Moon and for our human and animal going further.

But by what means can that be seen and experienced, Master Zelanus?”

“Because Sun and Moon were one for this stage, the embryonic stage. There is only one possibility for the whole universe, my Master, only two essential laws were born and they represent fatherhood and motherhood, because we experienced those laws by means of the All-Source.”

“Indeed, that is the answer. Only fatherhood and motherhood were born for the universe. The All-Mother or the All-Source are capable of inspiring,

but only for themselves. So there is nothing else to be experienced in the universe than this macrocosmic fatherhood and motherhood. And now we see, even if myriad sparks of God at a macrocosmic attunement are to be found in this universe, that all the life has to accept Sun and Moon anyway, because Sun and Moon, now the foundation for the University of Christ is coming, represent both fatherhood and motherhood. So this fatherhood and motherhood will have to give birth and create for itself, so not only for the microcosmos, but also for the universe, but by means of which the secondary planets are now created.

That is the word of the Masters! By means of this we determine that the Sun as father and the Moon as mother would create new life for the universe and that they got hold of that together.

The universe divided itself, but for fatherhood and motherhood. Now see the Sun as a luminous power, by means of which the Moon passed over to condensing, and we can accept that.

However, when the Moon began with her first life, that separation occurred and we received the embryonic life, that conscious, so material energy also went into the universe and was absorbed by astral bodies, which got to represent an own place around this motherhood. What happened at that moment, Master André-Dectar?"

"When the Moon sent out her condensed energy, she inspired that other body, she forced that astral body to absorb her already condensed radiation."

"That is also correct, my brothers, but now the following moment. After all, we as human beings and the animal went further. Was that other planet now, which would become a planet at least, not capable of taking care of the laws of giving birth of the Moon under her own power, so as the Moon was able to experience them? What I feel and see means: no, that is not possible. But why not, Master Zelanus?"

"Because this is a further and higher stage, my Master, and means that those bodies cannot experience the first cosmic process of giving birth! Because that is the possession of the Moon as mother and in which we look and the laws of which we experience, is a further stage."

"That's it, my brothers, these are the laws for Sun and Moon, but by means of which the following stage was condensed. And that stage will now attract this soul life; so this fish life goes further, because the Moon also condensed an organism for the universe and we preserve this Divine harmony. And that now means that the Moon created the soul life for this universe!

That also says:

The Moon gave the own life to the Divine attunement.

It is the Moon which got hold of that and not the following planets, by means of which it emerges that all those other cosmic organisms, to which

the Earth belongs, are children of this Father and Mother!

So we come to stand before the Divine Harmonic laws and can follow and experience them.

But where does that leave the Bible now? Why did the Bible not tell anything about these Divine wonders? The answer is: the Bible writers were still not that far! No one on earth has experienced these laws, that is only possible now!

We go further now. That urge is present in our life as a fish. But the universe is also ready and takes care of us, we will experience that soon. So it is clear that we still possess that Divine harmony here, we still did not create any disharmonic laws of life. Death is also a Divine providence in this, this dying is evolving! The dying here gives us:

Physical awakening.

Physical growth, which we experience by means of fatherhood and motherhood. This dying here for the Moon, is the ultimate accepting, but going further is possible. We as people, soon also the animal, want to go further, we must return to the Divine All. And we got that by means of the condensing of the Moon, by means of this Universal oneness for the macrocosmic fatherhood and motherhood, and the interim planets originated. That Divine benevolence takes us back to the conscious Divine All, there is nothing in the universe which stops us as Divine life, because those laws were not created by Sun and Moon. So we can say to the theologists on earth:

“It was on the Moon, where the first Adam and Eve experienced the spatial paradise and not on Earth!”

But with this first Adam and Eve millions of sparks of God as fish were ready and went further. How nonsensical is that story from the Bible now? How childishly naive is it now that we may observe the truth? Of course, the Bible gives the development of the House of Israel, but the children of (the House of) Israel were born here on the Moon and got to see and to accept the Divine independence here. We keep coming back to the Bible writers and if necessary, my brothers, we call them to come to us in order to convince the child of Mother Earth! And they now have to bow to the University of Christ!

The mercy was placed in our hands in order to write the new ‘Bible’!

So this is not dying!

This is evolution!

This is awakening!

This is for the human and the animal – then Mother Nature came, Madame Blavatsky – the conquering of this universe!

The animal is still lying here, is undergoing the dying, but the soul of this animal-like being, now already a fish life, and as a personality, goes further.

So in this way we experienced a Divine beginning and the end for the Moon as Mother. The human being now begins with his cosmic revelation, nothing stops this life. And time has no meaning, only the laws have something to give the life of God, which got to experience the own form by means of fatherhood and motherhood, and we became, creating and giving birth, later, man and woman.

Sun and Moon have determined where we will now go. Sun and Moon have condensed the following stage, but for us, for all the life which will return along with us to the Divine All. So the universe will give us that possibility, and had not changed in any way; the Divine laws are like that. The secondary planets now spread out in the universe. But, my brothers, now I experience something different and we must also ask that question.

Because she condensed her life, the Moon created an own atmosphere, which is nothing else for the life of God than the source which takes care of the breath of life. And that universe is present here. Why do we not see the secondary planets again in this atmosphere now and do they spread out in the universe? Are you one with and connected to this? Then give us an answer, Master Zelanus.”

“I can answer you, my Master, because I am also experiencing those laws. We were able to experience the independence for every cell. Was that not created for the planets now?”

“Precisely, that’s it, my brothers. If the life of the Moon wants to experience a higher development, then that cannot be received and undergone in her life space, but outside her atmosphere, it is only then that we enter that higher conscious stage! It is now very clear that we will experience a higher evolution outside the atmosphere for the Moon as mother, but with everything in us which we condensed by means of fatherhood and motherhood. By means of this seven subsequent grades of life will also originate for this going further at a macrocosmic attunement. We know now that the planet Mars is mother and that she gave birth. Is it not possible now that we pass over to her life and consciously suddenly in order to continue our life, André-Dectar?”

“No, my Master, that is not possible either, because we experienced seven subsequent laws of condensing for fatherhood and motherhood, and are therefore not capable now either of experiencing that spatial leap for our evolution, we must accept these subsequent laws of life!”

“Indeed, that is also the spatial answer, my brothers. Where can we experience those laws for the earth, Master Zelanus, and do we see that again for us as human beings?”

“With the different races (see article ‘There are no races’ on rulof.org) on earth, my Master!”

“That is also correct! After all, Mother Earth had to experience the same laws. She created these subsequent grades of life for the human organism. The human being and the animal begin in the jungle stage and experience seven physical transitions in order to enter the white race (see article ‘There are no races’ on rulof.org), to which the Eastern peoples belong, as we already know. So on Earth we see these cosmic physical laws again, and they can also be followed and analysed there. These laws require universal analysis and are the foundations for the University of Christ, but by means of that we got hold of the universe!

So we can now determine that our inner life possesses attunement to the secondary planet, created by the Moon as mother. We are one in everything, for every law of life which the secondary planet must possess as consciousness. And by means of this we go further. So, because we die, we will soon be attracted by that cosmic body! And that is a harmonic law!

By means of this, my brothers, we see that the macrocosmos and the microcosmos are one! And will remain that as far as the Divine All! The subsequent grade of life takes us to that stage and we have to accept that.

The atmosphere outside the Moon sphere therefore possesses higher consciousness. We and all the life also experienced that consciousness, we are ready to enter fatherhood and motherhood and that by means of those bodies higher grades of consciousness originate, until we experience the highest for this universe, which is Mother Earth. That now means that we have to follow Three Cosmic Grades of Life and that the Third created the Fourth Cosmic Grade, and we saw that. This being one, these laws for harmony now allow us to go further soon as soul and as fish personality. There is still no question of human consciousness. So you can say, Master Zelanus?”

“Now that my life is one with the Divine evolution, seen and experienced as Moon consciousness, I will experience subsequent laws of growth for the development of my organic existence, but also for the inner life. And further, Sun and Moon created those stages for the universe, but we got hold of them, and it means new, heightened awakening for soul, spirit and material, my Master.”

“I thank you for this answer, it is true and we have to accept that. We were born by means of the Moon and that radiance also possesses the following stage. Sun and Moon determined the place for that consciousness, but by means of which we get to know God as Harmonic Laws!

It is by means of that, my brothers, that we crawl from the waters and want to experience this dying. We establish infallibly that the dying of whatever law of life means evolution! For Mother Earth the soul now gets a human organism and is the universe for the human being of the earth.

The soul here as human being, for this fish stage, passes on. And that

passing on is nothing else but the being ready for the following grade of life. Both Sun and Moon now created only one organism, and that body is ready, for us and for the animal, for flower and plant.

Now, however, my brothers, there comes to me: "Who is it now who gives the following planet consciousness? Is that the Moon or the Sun?" And then I see that we as human beings and animals, will inspire that astral body, will bring that to material awakening, because it is we who got that consciousness for our independence. Is this also clear to you now? The conscious Divine All wants us to follow those laws too, by means of which it emerges that the human being gave the next stage the obtained consciousness. And that means for God that we receive 'HIS' laws of life and must represent them for all the grades of life which will still follow. We therefore possess Divine creation; we as Divine beings possess all the laws of life of God for fatherhood and motherhood, but also for the laws of growth for all the mother planets. We give consciousness, we give inspiration to the planets which now receive condensing through us, because we will die, but also possess the reincarnation. These are therefore cosmic foundations for both our human and animal-like existence, also for Mother Nature.

We therefore determine for the University of Christ:

It was the 'Human Being' who gave the following planet consciousness.

The Human Being brought new inspiration and both material and spiritual awakening for the following stage.

The Human Being evolves and possesses his own consciousness for the following law of life, by means of which the new life can begin!"

All the stars now, the conscious and unconscious planets and suns, which could begin with the own life by means of the spatial condensing, will soon be part of this one organism, which is the universe!

Only fatherhood and motherhood dominate and will continue to dominate, because these are the Divine foundations for this harmony, this oneness!

And this also means that the Earth as a planet could only begin with that condensing later, only then when we as human beings have reached that stage. If this had not been created like that, the Earth would also already have had to accept her death, but Mother Earth only began with her evolution ten cosmic seconds ago. Cosmic seconds now mean millions of years, but we will also get to know those laws of growth for the Earth. All those bodies, for the present stage, we were able to experience that on our first trip, must fulfil an own task and are part of this macrocosmic organism. We then stand before fatherhood or motherhood for the universe, but also before half-conscious fatherhood and motherhood, to which the planets Jupiter, Saturn, Venus, Uranus, the meteors belong. The star as such represents

fatherhood and is and will remain creating life of feeling, creating material. And we do not need to doubt this, my brothers, the universe has convinced us of that.

Peace came into my life, because now we can go further. Our going further is assured! For that purpose the Moon as Mother created the subsequent law of life as a secondary planet, for us the first stage for the Second Cosmic Grade. So the first birth for the higher inspiration. That is also a planet!

We now already know that Jupiter, Saturn and Uranus were not able to experience any motherhood, because that was not necessary for the universe! Those are not maternal planets either, those are serving-breathing organs for this universe and nothing, nothing else, astronomer of the earth! But fatherhood and motherhood are already assured and that happened in and during the first seconds for the Moon as mother. From that moment it was certain that she would give birth to and create her life and all that other life got an own task to fulfil, to which this life belongs. So we will go further, because the universe will take care of us and is also expecting us!

And now we see that the 'will' of our life is a Divine law and that we must leave the waters by means of that. That now gives us: that we will soon possess the land consciousness and that we also take those organs to the physical awakening and it must happen infallibly! In everything we get to experience our cosmic oneness, and the All-Mother gave that to her laws of growth, for fatherhood and motherhood. So there is no disharmony to be experienced!

And now, my brothers, we can take our leave of the Moon and we know what we will soon experience. But we will come back here for the awakening of the soul life. It is only then that we will experience the Divine 'senses' and will then follow them for our human awakening. Know now that the human senses are Divine characteristics. But you will then get to know how the light came into the human and animal eye, which also got that consciousness. And do you also feel what we are capable of now? That will become your blessed development, but that will also be laws of justice for fatherhood and motherhood for all the worlds which will originate.

Now attune yourself to the becoming free from this fish stage. Now we will experience how the soul as a human being went further, by what means she was attracted, and we have now analysed that. So soon you will stand before both the truth and the reality of these laws and you will be able to see whether you truly saw and were able to experience what was created by Sun and Moon. So you can soon convince yourself of this truth.

We, my brother André, have already experienced these laws thousands of times for our spiritual life, because by means of that we got hold of our cosmic consciousness. And man and woman of the Mother Earth receive that if they possess love for the spiritual life. Socrates, Plato, Aristotle, Ram-

akrishna, Buddha, Annie Besant and Blavatsky had to experience these laws, but they were capable of that; as twin souls they represent all these laws. That is their cosmic journey after the dying on earth and they prepare themselves for the Fourth Cosmic Grade of Life by means of that. It is only now that they can say: we conquered this universe. So the universe forces the human being to experience and to analyse every law of condensing for the obtained spiritual consciousness. That is the life on the other side! The life in the spiritual Astral-Conscious World!

I ask you, can the human being experience these laws any more clearly now that we as conscious human beings are capable of following the universe? By means of this the human being as man and woman get hold of the universe as a Divine possession, and you can accept for the earth that man and woman possess Divine attunement!

The human being of Mother Earth, my brother André, will soon, when the earthly cycle has been completed, truly make cosmic journeys and it is the Divine human gift for the own development! But can you feel what this means? This is why I was able to give you this universal thinking and feeling during the experiencing and the writing of the Cosmology on earth. By means of this you can know that we are eternally one and that we undergo this cosmic harmony by means of this and can bring it to earth.

Destroy the life of God now, and you destroy yourself!

Deceive the life of God, and you deceive yourself!

Create disharmony there on earth, and you will not be able to experience any spiritual consciousness beyond the coffin, because you create darkness, and these journeys are not ready for your life. So you have that in your own hands!

This for the child of Mother Earth!

Anyone who wants to experience harmony, can and must go further. Anyone on earth who sullies, deforms and rapes the life of God, so anyone who stops this development, serves for the darkness and not for the light, not for the conscious-spiritual personality and beats himself! By means of this, my brothers, the soul as human being has broken her spatial contact, her universal oneness for this Divine twin soul. That is the destroying of the Divine plan, the darkening of laws of life, which were given birth to in pure love.

And now, my brothers, I reach oneness with this soul life. You too? The All-Source now calls to me: "Come back to Me", and we will return.

Our going further is now Divine evolution. Truly, we experience wonders, as human beings we must bow to this reality. Can you feel now that the soul now falls asleep and must return to the embryonic stage? This fish consciousness sinks back to the first stage for the birth and will disappear from this universe, because, we experienced that a moment ago, our following stage is

ready. I am conscious, my brothers, but it is being ready of the soul for the following stage. Oh, Bible, where is the clay now? Because we are the breath of life for the following stage. Is it not poor what the Bible writers thought? And that is still accepted by millions of people of Mother Earth.

I can feel, my brothers, that we are leaving the sphere of Mother Moon. And I can feel that growth consciously. Isn't that wonderful too? The following stage will attract us infallibly, because that stage was born from us; after all, we experienced those laws. Our life is growing! We now find ourselves in the astral world, the world for the following birth. So this world has not changed in any way, until we enter the conscious astral world and is the other side. But with this obtained consciousness we begin the life on the following planet.

And we also experience the laws for fatherhood and motherhood now. What was the soul like during her last life on the Moon? Father or mother? Now she gets to experience the waters, but with and by means of the obtained consciousness she undergoes these laws of life and also grows now, condenses herself, awakens, until she has reached the land consciousness. Soon we will begin with our first birth, so precisely on the Moon, however, with that difference, we have experienced millions of lives, we possess higher evolution and will go continually further in order to conquer this universe, which is possible! We go from planet to planet, so bodies, which will serve us. Because we have analysed the laws on the Moon, you can follow and understand your own development. But can you feel, my brothers, that we are awakening, that we have begun with our first embryonic life? What happens now? I absorb the inspiration into me which I receive by means of the planet as mother. I reach consciousness, I bring life and inspiration into this organism and will condense myself. And you along with me and millions of sparks along with us, because we are these first sparks which were ready for this evolution. Can it be any clearer? No, you are experiencing these laws.

So a moment ago we lived in the silence of God, before we began with our reincarnation, but then this awakening came. And because we must return to God, because we must continue our life, this awakening reaches our consciousness and we stand again before fatherhood and motherhood. Can you feel, my brothers, that the dying and being born are one law?

Is the will of the life in order to go further?

And we will undergo our being one again, enter the adult stage again and then die, by means of which we see our following life assured. So we also have to experience millions of lives for this planet, before we have experienced this universe too, the ultimate stage of which already possesses the land consciousness. And that is also understandable.

Because we – as a human independence – go further, we also give the plan-

et human consciousness. We both sensed and saw that on the Moon, and now we have come that far. Isn't it wonderful, my brothers? Can you follow my laws, Master Zelanus?"

"Yes, my Master, André too, we too are conscious and now see that we did not make any mistakes, we reached this new evolution infallibly. We woke up again and began with this development. It is a Divine Revelation for the materialising of this universe. And we will also give birth and create now. Now, my Master, I could make thousands of comparisons for the Moon and myself, but also for my feeling and thinking on this planet. There is no difference! We remained father and mother and nothing has changed in my obtained independence, but I have more consciousness, because my life is also growing now! And that is now the condensing of my organism, my Master. I also feel the paternal powers coming to me from the universe and can tell you: the Sun also condensed itself and comes to me as inspiring power, the light in the universe is becoming stronger! Also here, my Master. So through the haze stage, to the materialising, no other laws were created."

"My thanks, Master Zelanus, this is the truth! Here too now the seven subsequent laws of condensing which will send us to the ultimate. Yes, the macrocosmos and the microcosmos are still one. And now giving birth and creating, and soon the dying and then the returning to the planet. Is there anything else to be experienced? No, my brothers, these are the laws which we experienced on the Moon and which we as human beings also still have to accept on Earth, because these laws will never change. What we have to experience for our going further will soon be the possibilities of growth, but now we see how the soul as human being was able to conquer this planet, but in addition the others, which bring us to the Second Cosmic Grade of Life.

Every new birth gives us more power and growth now. We do not experience any standstill. I now free myself, my brothers, from this birth, because we now go further consciously. Now look back at all these revelations and to the Sun as the driving power, and you will experience your own condensing and growth for fatherhood and motherhood. The soul as human being will experience millions of lives, I told you a moment ago, before she has reached the ultimate stage, but we can now already examine that. And what do we experience then, André?"

"That we will now also leave the waters, but that we will possess more land consciousness, because that is the intention for the human physical development."

"Yes, indeed, we will soon experience that. Despite everything, my brothers, but further and higher, more physical and inner consciousness, until we have also conquered this planet. So we will infallibly accept and experience this progress. Nothing will stop us! But the Moon is finishing her life,

millions of people will also follow us. The Moon continues to represent her process of giving birth, but the other planets move away from the Sun and we were also able to follow that on our first journey for the Universe. So not only that we grow, also the life in the universe. The planets will gradually move away from the Sun as the creating power and it is the growth of our inner and material life for us. Those laws of life have not changed in any way either and we can also follow that for the present stage.

This planet is therefore a transition planet. A preparatory stage in order to reach the Second Cosmic Grade. There is nothing else to be experienced. It is therefore clear that Mother Earth gets to experience both a very different place and task for spatial fatherhood and motherhood, because she will both receive and represent that growth, for human being and animal and Mother Nature. And we can also determine that for the University of Christ, if we experience the present stage.

We therefore get more inspiration, more consciousness, the more we die and are born again. Those are the absolute laws of life created by the All-Mother and brought to the condensing. And now we also see the becoming conscious of the planet happening, by means of which we enjoy and have to accept this universal oneness.

The animal also reaches the own becoming conscious and will have to follow us, we will see each other again on earth. The universe is awakening! The universe is condensing itself by means of fatherhood and motherhood!

For both soul and spirit, after which every personality will soon be seen and experienced.

Were you able to experience other laws? No, that is now and that is never possible, because these are the Divine laws of evolution!

Life on this planet can now begin, we were also born in the waters here and the material will condense itself, the same process as the Earth also had to accept.

What is the universe like now? What is it like with regard to this stage? The universe is not further in any way either, does not know any other, or higher consciousness, both worlds are still one. Our paternal and maternal consciousness are not more conscious in anything, Moon and Sun, we as human beings, as man and woman, as giving birth and creating feelings, have one attunement. Is that not wonderful? Also on earth, and namely for the present stage, we experience these laws, by means of which the human being will get to know himself. For the sciences this is the spatial awakening!

Every grade of life will tell us, I want to be experienced! Every law calls to us: I have attunement with the universe, I am one and will keep that oneness. That is Divine, or we could never return to the Divine All.

And now further again!

Now look at this animal being, my brothers, and you will see, there is not much difference with the Moon. Where can we still see this animal being for the earth, Master Zelanus? Is that possible for the present stage?"

"Yes, Master, we see the same grade of life again in the seas, but now as an animal independence."

"What does that mean, André-Dectar?"

"That the human being created the land shadow and we likewise see again in the waters."

"Very correct, because by means of this Darwin thought that we people descend from the apes, but the waters also represent the human fish-animal life at a human attunement. A sea lion, for example, represents us for the waters as animal life. If we follow those grades of life for the animal, we will also get to know those laws. But we now see that the Moon consciousness is evolving, physically and inwardly. This organism is growing. It has already left the waters and can now begin with the land life. And this organism gradually raises itself up, but for which it had to live millions of years in order to reach this becoming conscious. However, the soul as human being got to experience life after life in order to continue that evolution. And the animal world and Mother Nature will also come that far. We now know that she as a human being will reach the Divine All, in order to represent the Divine thinking and feeling there.

And we see, the universe, and also the life, are one attunement. The universe is not further than the human organism, because that is not possible. A planet can now be examined. Also on earth. The universe was never ahead of the life as human being, animal and plant. We can also experience these harmonic laws on earth, by means of which we determine this oneness. This evolving system does not know any disturbances, even if we know that the soul as human being has begun with her spiritual disturbances on earth. By means of this she sullied her spiritual laws.

A tremendous growth and awakening await us, which were brought to consciousness by Sun and Moon. However, I ask you, once more, Master Zelanus, is it possible to also determine other laws on this planet?"

"No, my Master."

"And which laws are also dominant here, André?"

"Those for fatherhood and motherhood."

"It is true, my brothers, there are no changes to be determined, because these are the essential laws for this Divine evolution. So the organism gets more space and grows, but the life of feeling awakens. What the soul achieved on the Moon by means of all her lives, is now her inner possession, and we can experience that depth, but it can also be determined by her organic consciousness. She can take herself to evolution, because the soul as human be-

ing and also the animal life, possess those characteristics, by means of which the All-Mother was also able to manifest herself. And all these laws can also be experienced on earth. But it is only there that we get to know the human personality.

The human personality, I say, how deep is that life now? The psychologist does not know one law of this personality, but when we come to stand before that universe, we will be capable again of analysing the human being, and not only his physical laws, but now for soul, life and spirit. And namely at a Divine attunement, then we will experience the philosophical systems.

What she is working on, the soul as human being, that can now be followed, but she gets hold of that development by means of the macrocosmos. The position now of the planet in the universe gets meaning for all the life. So it is not just like that, that the Earth got her place for this gigantic organism, those are the universal laws and we will get to know them later, even if we were able to follow these possibilities of evolution for the Universe. It goes without saying that the soul will soon determine her own attunement, by means of the planets, these subsequent grades of life, however, an attunement which was controlled again by Sun and Moon, and the planet gets to represent by means of an own atmosphere. That oneness can also then be experienced and followed.

By means of the place which the planets experience for the universe, the physical condensing comes about, and can be accepted; after all, the Earth brought about more hardening than Mars and other planets, because she received her place between fatherhood and motherhood, but which occurs by means of the harmonic laws. So we will not experience disharmony in anything, this material continues infallibly, by means of which the human and the animal organism evolve and reach the ultimate, the organism of Mother Earth.

What is the human soul working on? On both her inner and material life, her physical growth with regard to her Divine attunement, but by means of which she will conquer her universes. These powers and laws work infallibly and it is now clear, because this atmosphere possesses that inspiration and that consciousness. In this way every planet gets to experience her own consciousness as breath of life, which, and we experience that on earth, possesses this spatial oneness, or disturbances would have originated. So it is clear that grades of life would reach condensing at a macrocosmic attunement, because the life cannot suddenly deal with that spatial transition. But what this secondary planet possesses what the Moon now as mother achieved, as a subsequent stage, so that we as human beings and the animal life evolve harmonically. And the whole of the universe is attuned to that.

Those emitted life powers as energy absorbed this planet, but the soul and

all the other life is ready for that, because this life was born from that source. Can it be any simpler?

Those condensings came about, my brothers, and the laws of life for the organism and the inner life got hold of the taking care of Sun and Moon. Who wants to stop this Divine plan? God alone manifests himself, now already lives for the universe and for every stage; this is God!

When we follow these laws of life on earth, we already come across those wonders, and they have not changed in any way there either. If we have experienced the cycle for the earth, we stand before the conscious astral, so spiritual world, before good and evil, before light and darkness. But in addition before the world which the human being created for himself, by experiencing the Divine laws, and always and eternally by means of fatherhood and motherhood!

The human being now lives in this swamp, the human being as an animal-like being. But this planet will also harden itself, will materialise itself. So it is becoming clear to us that the secondary planets live in this universe, but spread out, because now the distance for Sun and Moon has meaning. So the human being got to experience fourteen transition stages, before the planet Earth was reached.

And yet, this complete whole, so the universe and all the life in there, is only one organism! Sun and Moon also remain the father and the mother for all the life, they represent the All-Father and the All-Mother for the universe!

I ask you, was our human life on earth created differently? Do we experience there, does the animal, a flower or plant experience different laws? No! We see these laws of life again in the conscious Divine All. And the soul became father and mother for that purpose! But also Sun and Moon, that must now be clear to you, created their own children, which are the planets. So the Earth is the child of Sun and Moon! And nothing, nothing else!

What we now experience and follow are therefore stages of preparation! And Sun and Moon possess one life, represent one organism, as we are also able to give the child of Mother Earth and the soul as human being gets to experience. Stars as suns, so luminous lives, have an own task to fulfil, also Saturn, Uranus, Jupiter, Venus, and other planets, represent an own task, but for fatherhood and motherhood, such as the human organs also have to fulfil for the organism. Jupiter and Uranus, and the other planets, therefore represent the organs for this macrocosmic organism and that can now be seen and experienced.

They are inspiration, driving force, they represent the respiratory organs for the organism, for fatherhood and motherhood.

And when we are on earth in order to analyse the human organs there, my brothers, we experience that every human organ also possesses Univer-

sal attunement now and got the growth and condensing by means of these cosmic laws.

The human eye now possesses light, but how did that light emerge? That can be followed, and we will also experience those laws when we experience the further development, only for the life of feeling, then we will analyse the Divine characteristics. What the human being must master now, that is God, the All-Mother possesses these characteristics and so we got hold of everything.

Soon we will see and then determine that every organism also now radiates that obtained becoming conscious. And that obtained becoming conscious means that the universe also had to follow that path, but by means of that we remained one with every law of condensing, for the material systems, the organs of and for the human organism.

It must now be clear to you that for the present stage all the interim planets have completed their obtained task, as the Moon now had to experience that. That means that the life of the Moon has reached a higher development, and that the soul as human being and along with her the animal life, have already conquered those universes. And it was only then that those planets could begin with the own dying, so that now the Moon is also dying! But she has infallibly finished her All-Maternal task for this universe, for the three cosmic grades of life, nothing was able to disturb her wonderful task for the life of God. And that also means: one day this universe will come to an end, this universe will dissolve one day, but then all the life in this universe will have reached the Fourth Cosmic Grade of Life.

This stage, fish and animal being will change, the lower part of the body will divide itself, all the organs will evolve, then one day the human organism will emerge. The head will free itself from the torso, what are now fins will become arms and legs and we see that on the second cosmic grade.

It is therefore clear, my brothers, because the Sun got more and more consciousness, the organism for human being and animal grew. By means of this we therefore see that all this life is one and that the universe gives the condensing to human being, animal and Mother Nature.

Every planet therefore represents an own consciousness in light, life and condensing, for soul and organism. We are capable of going further, this universe can now be examined, the ultimate stage is reached and the life span is a bit longer than we were able to determine for the Moon, but the following planet possesses even more growth."

We now follow all these grades of life. When we had reached the ultimate stage, we had also had millions of lives. There was not actually any change in anything, only the ultimate stage can prove that to us. And that can also be seen. The animal crawls from the waters, wants to go further again, lives

a bit longer on the condensed planet, but then stands before the dying. But the organism has changed a bit, the body gets more land forms, the skeletal system squeezes itself into progressive possibilities, because the division will also take place, a division which only the lower part of the body will experience. That becomes land consciousness. What we now stand before, that becomes the giving birth and creating outside the waters, because we already see that those organs also take themselves to that evolution and will possess those outward characteristics, which were also created once more by the Sun as Father. When we experience that, Master Alcar says:

“Can you feel this, my brothers? When we soon experience the soul for the origin of fatherhood and motherhood, I mean how the human organs were able to receive this form, we establish that the sun now also gave those laws to every created cell. After all, if the soul as human being wants to represent fatherhood and motherhood outside the waters, she will also have to create the organs for that and about which we know that this also happened, but despite that, has cosmic meaning! You can accept that all of this belongs to the Cosmology. This animal being begins to divide itself physically, but every organ will experience that with regard to fatherhood and motherhood and it is only then that this life will possess the land consciousness.

Those are the laws for the soul and the personality, but as she went further, those changes also came about and the land fertilisation took place.

This animal now also wants to go higher, wants to go further, now experiences the land life a bit longer, but stands before the dying, before the universal awakening, the following planet is now also ready. This organism is still crawling, but soon this organism will raise itself up and we will experience the human animal. Slowly but surely we come to the ‘ape’; the human shadow of which Darwin experienced. But the human being goes further, the ape consciousness continues to represent the own grade of life, until that animal also goes higher and will ultimately enter the winged species. So all the life was born in the waters; on Earth we will follow those prehistoric organisms and immediately before that experience every law of life for animal and human being and take that back to the spatial analysis.

From this organism now, my brothers, the Divine Universal legislative powers and forces now emerge and it means that the human being has to irrevocably accept the powers and forces of Sun and Moon. Those are wonders, physical and inner, so spiritual revelations, given to nature by God. Material and soul will return to God, for which we have to follow all these universes. That the human being frees himself from the waters is the awakening for the Divine attunement! Back to God!

We must also experience all these foundations for the University of Christ, but we can now go further consciously. The laws for fatherhood and moth-

erhood no longer change, only the organs get to experience that awakening, so that we will soon be able to follow those transformations. That Sun and Moon now represent an own world is the division for the Universal fatherhood and motherhood and means that both the human being and the animal have to accept that independence, but must also be accepted by every organ. It is by means of this, my brothers, that every organ also gets to experience that division, by means of which both the giving birth organ and the creating organ get that own independence. Because the Sun now radiates the own powers, it can already be determined now that the creating organ for the human and animal fatherhood will likewise possess those radiating capacities. So that becomes the human organ in order to create and to give birth, but which we now experience and analyse according to the spatial laws, and this would also infallibly take place.

However, that is the awakening for all the systems and organs which are a part of the human and animal organism. You will surely understand that the creating and giving birth organs are now essential, and that from those organs the other parts of this organism will attune themselves with regard to these creating and giving birth powers, can also be accepted, by means of which we experience that later, on Earth then, we will see the human, but Divine image.

It can be seen that this fish life divides itself, but the great wonder is that it is the creating and giving birth organs which get to represent this cosmic wonder, by means of which the soul as human being builds her land physical life. It can therefore be accepted that Sun and Moon are father and mother, but that the soul as human being, because we experience subsequent planets, creates her organs, is the great wonder which we will soon experience. It is only then that the organism for that independence as a human being will be ready.

The following planets are in operation for this stage, already dying for the present stage. So we go straight to the Second Cosmic Grade of Life, because we can experience these transitions, the organism is also capable of absorbing that consciousness, but then all the life has reached the land consciousness. And that means that we experience the land being born, that the seven human grades got that independence. Isn't it true, on earth all the life experiences land consciousness, so the life which possesses that grade of life, because we know that the waters also created an own life, to which all those types of fish belong which people still know on earth and the human being can eat!

Now because, that must also be clear to you, the Sun gains power, the following stage, the following planet also reached that consciousness and that benefits the life on the planet. But, my Master Zelanus, if this planet

had now received an own place in the atmosphere of the Moon, what would that have meant?"

"Then no growth and awakening would have come, my Master."

"Very precise, indeed, it is true. By means of this we therefore see that the secondary planets or the transition stages lie spread out in the universe, or material would not evolve, would not get growth. And now growth means that we as human beings conquer the cycle for a planet by experiencing the subsequent organisms. Every following stage, also for the human being on earth, creates awakening, for the organism and the inner life. Fatherhood and motherhood are universal, are experiencing cosmic oneness, by means of which the universe laid the foundations. In this way we experience that the life in the universe will change, but by means of that the life of the planet grows, awakens, from the animal to the human grade of life, as the planet Earth gives us to experience.

Bible, what kind of untruth did you bring to Earth?

A planet possesses evolution!

A planet possesses awakening!

A planet has to represent the laws of life which human being and animal must master. As we reach the Earth, the organism changes, because the Sun has condensed her own consciousness, as the academic on earth wants to experience that, but the Sun is now Father!

According to these laws the soul got hold of the possibility of freeing herself from the waters. The core of the cosmic oneness lived in this organism, locked up as fatherhood and motherhood. And those powers began directly from the All-Source, completed an own cycle in there and got independence. The planets would also get that independence, so that the embryonic life could grow.

We have to determine that for the University of Christ. What do the planets, suns and stars do now for the human organism, André-Dectar?"

"They model, my Master, embellish and inspire our life, they drive and give us that universe love to experience, which we undergo as the human oneness by means of fatherhood and motherhood. The life serves and works on one organism, the macrocosmic life serves and works on the growth, the awakening of the human organic existence, there is nothing else to be experienced."

"Those are the laws, my brothers, which we will experience for the whole of the universe. This is why macro and microcosmos are one and will remain that. We will infallibly walk that universal path. What does Jehovah still mean? Creation is already billions of years old for the present stage. Should the Earth experience precisely now that this macrocosmic organism will collapse? Where do the first Adam and Eve live, we will keep asking, and the

Catholic Church can answer. Where? We keep meeting these lives as man and woman and we have to accept, but nothing is capable of destroying this evolution process. The universe builds and creates for our existence, because it is we who must represent the All-Source as Divine beings! Is this worthwhile? Is this something which people human beings on earth can love? Yes, this is the only Divine answer, for which the human being of Mother Earth has to live and to die. There is no more to be experienced here either, my brothers, we will soon be able to go further.

But we see, every material cell creates and gives birth. And those are the laws of life.

We also see these laws of life again on Earth. Wherever we will be soon, the cosmic grades of life are to be found there, from the jungle to the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org), seven physical transitions for human being and animal, for Mother Nature. Soon the learned child of Mother Earth will have to accept this wisdom too, because the biologist and the geologist get to experience the waters, and we are standing before this cosmic oneness!

Christ came to the earth for that! And not in order to be hanged.

The second transition gives the soul more growth, more feeling, for material and spirit. We experienced those laws, my brother André, for the books 'The Origin of the Universe', so that you can now understand all of this. It goes without saying that the human being who wants to read the 'Cosmology' now first has to accept those books, but now gives us the possibility of going further, we do not need to follow all those interim planets, we are capable of examining the transitions. We now free ourselves from this transition in order to visit the following and to also then go onto the Second Cosmic Grade of Life. On the way you can attune yourself to the universe and Mother Moon will probably answer you, my brother André, we will also experience that, because this oneness can be received and experienced. For the University of Christ I must determine:

"The human being and all the life of God was able to master the Consciousness which the Universe possesses.

The universe also possesses the consciousness on earth, for human being and animal!

God created seven transition stages for both the spatial and the human awakening! And we see those grades of life again for all the laws.

The life as human being created by God must go further!

One hour has no meaning for the universe and the life on earth.

Ages have no meaning, sooner nor later, life is eternal!

The planets are growing, also the life of God as human being and the animal!"

And now to the following stage, my brothers. You see, the light of the universe, fatherhood, is becoming more conscious and it is by means of that, that the life awakens. Sun and Moon now take care of the further transition. But can you feel, my brothers, that this planet also has to radiate her own powers and that we must enter the more conscious stage by means of this? We learned and saw that the spark of God is evolving and must take part in creation, is a part of it, evolves and creates for itself. It goes without saying now that this first transition builds up the following stage itself, with the help of cosmic fatherhood and motherhood. So also now the image that this child is busy becoming father and mother, that the planets also propagate that fatherhood and motherhood, because it is by means of this that we can go further. It is creating life of feeling, one has attunement to the other life, but it is the growth, the awakening for all the life as material, soul and spirit.

We will now leave the Moon sphere; the first transition already connects us to East, South, North and West for the universe and means that we are now reaching the independence, which every spark of God, so also the planets, get to experience. That also means that the higher becoming conscious immediately emerges, so free from Moon and Sun, but also in harmony with the spatial, cosmic fatherhood and motherhood, a oneness which will never dissolve. If the life in the universe wants to awaken and condense now, then it must be able to experience that independence, mustn't it, the sphere, the universe, the atmosphere of the Moon –for own consciousness – does not give any growth, and we have already followed that, so that we must accept that the secondary planets lie spread out in the universe.

Mother Moon and Father Sun now say to the life: go further, you will experience a universe which will give you condensing, gives awakening, so more conscious atmosphere and I cannot give you that here, you will have to receive an own universe for that. An own universe in this universe, an own atmosphere, because the materialising of the life created that itself. When we follow the present stage soon, my brothers, then we will stand before this cosmic atmosphere and will see then for the first time how perfect the life has closed itself off for the other life. And what does this mean, Master Zelanus?"

"That the planets will now move away from Sun and Moon."

"Yes, indeed, we have to accept that and they are the laws which now receive and have to experience that condensing. In this way the pre-stages came about. You will see that the soul as human being, before she reached the Second Cosmic Grade, created her organic consciousness.

The planet Mars, as the Second Cosmic Grade, then sends us to the Earth, to the Third Cosmic Grade, and she is then ready to give that possibility to us, all here created life. Of course for animal and also for Mother Nature! But by means of the Moon as the All-Mother for this universe, we have to

accept that it is she who created the soul as an independence and that the following planets which come, will have nothing else to do but finish this organism, which will first reach spatial consciousness by means of the earth and has to represent Mother Nature. By means of this we as human beings get to experience the universe; and so not one planet, as people on earth think, but the universe as fatherhood and motherhood. Can you feel this wonderful difference now, child of Mother Earth?

My brothers, do you understand that we will represent God by means of this and that we cannot miss out any grade of life and that the creation is so harmonic? We people and all the life must therefore travel a cosmic path. And that has become possible, because we go continually further, but because we experienced the Moon as the first cosmic stage. What does all of this mean for the academic of Mother Earth and what for astrology? Soon, when we are that far, we will also experience and determine those laws for the child of Mother Earth, so that the human being of Mother Earth will know what astrology means for soul, life and spirit.

If no transition planets had therefore been born, we could never have left the Moon; but those transitions got the own independence by means of Sun and Moon. Follow all of this, meanwhile we will have this cosmic walk and attune ourselves to the following grade of life for the universe.”

We have taken leave of the first and second transition planets and are meditating, we are starting to experience these laws. The universe is speaking to our life, I can feel that André is reaching oneness with Mother Moon. “Yes”, he can say, “I understand it”, and it is for all the life of God the spatial revelation for soul, spirit and the human personality, which first gets consciousness on earth.

What we perceive takes place by means of the All-Maternal Harmonic laws. We move away from Sun and Moon and enter that following independence. Every grade of life for the universe now possesses more becoming conscious, it is by means of this that the life of the waters must enter the land consciousness and makes the organism change, of course. Yes, we can say to the universe, to Sun and Moon: we have understood everything.

Of course Mars must give us that heightened becoming conscious, it goes without saying that the Earth must possess that heightened consciousness, but then we experience a different age, Mother Earth will only reach this condensing in millions of years’ time, because we as human beings and the animal have come that far. The universe is now already millions of years old, before the human being and the animal had reached the ultimate stage for the Moon and the secondary planets, so according to earthly calculations, ages passed, they are millions of years. And now what, when we still have to experience many transitions? Now what, when we experience and leave

Mars? How many billions of lives did we experience then for the awakening of the human organism? Must we now still call out to the child of Mother Earth: there is reincarnation? We only got to experience the Moon by means of reincarnation, or we would already have suffocated in that very first moment on the Moon. What were we as embryonic life? What was our consciousness like there? We had to experience the waters, but we as human beings, and the animals, crawl out of that!

I am working all of this out for myself, André is experiencing other laws, he is one with the Mother of this universe and that is the kiss for his life and personality. Master Alcar absorbs the laws of life, it is he who keeps on receiving the feelings again from the conscious Divine All, so from the highest Masters, Christ, by means of which we undergo this spatial oneness.

What were we, now that we must accept that we began as embryonic life? We were born in the waters, yes, indeed, but what was our further development like? Can the human being on earth not accept now that we went out of those waters? And what does that mean? That we experienced the jungles, that we freed ourselves from the jungle, for Mother Earth, and you can still experience that on earth, because those people as grades of life still represent those laws of life.

But it means even more than this! The University of Christ is recording, for your life on earth:

If we had not experienced any reincarnation, we would already have been placed before this halt on the Moon and there would have been no question of going further!

From the embryonic existence as life to the following stage.

For the Moon alone, we people and the animal already had to experience millions of lives!

We had to accept the ultimate for the Moon!

We could go further then, because Sun and Moon created those transitions!

We, and the animal, also Mother Nature, were able to condense and expand our life, because there are planetary systems which we brought to that evolution.

We as human beings went further, freed ourselves from the transitions and because of this experienced a following grade of life at a macrocosmic attunement!

We as human beings crawled from the waters, but by means of fatherhood and motherhood!

We as human beings did not experience any other laws, these are Divine and they connect us to the following stage, by means of which we will conquer this space as a universe!

No other laws were created! We as human beings, and the animal, also Mother Nature in the same way, got to experience those laws as independences, and it was only then that we went further consciously, pre-animal-like and later animal-like. It is only on Earth that we will experience the material grades of life, for which Mother Earth will receive her own life space.

We as human beings come to Earth, but have travelled a cosmic path, not only for the earth, but for the universe!

What do you want, academic? What do the academics hope to achieve when they announce: the human being, when the child on earth is born, is that the first life? Not only that the soul as human being has to experience millions of lives on earth before she can end her cycle there, she also had to accept these laws for every transition as a planet. Because the soul as human being can experience motherhood, she reaches the ultimate for every planet, because motherhood gives her that growth!

Master Alcar was able to follow me and André is capable of analysing these laws, since we experienced that truth. It is only on Earth that we experience the human attunement, for which we have to follow all these grades of life. It goes without saying that Mars will give us that growth for the organism, because the planet Mars was already able to condense her life more, because Sun and Moon also came that far. And the other half-conscious planets, to which Jupiter and Saturn belong, experience their own task for the universe, the laws of which we have experienced. But all these wonderful bodies work on the human organism, for nothing else!

God takes us through the universe, 'HE' manifests Himself through us, the animal and Mother Nature, and that is God now! People gave that the name God, dear reader, and you can now determine that for yourself.

We make comparisons, and that is necessary too, if you want to understand and analyse these laws for your life on earth. There is no flaw in the laws of the universe and your life, because every grade was created justly, no Bible, no religion is capable of changing the creations, no other laws were created!

André feels it, and he knows it, he can pass this onto the child of Mother Earth, he knows what he is serving for. We too! All the life as human beings, which has reached the Spheres of Light, knows these laws and has to accept them.

By means of the first condensing the following originated, but also the growth. André sees that the human being has to represent that Divine attunement and that he as a human being has also represent God for all these laws.

Everything is wonderful, certainly, still incomprehensible for the earth, but now we are experiencing the 'Age of Christ', the Kingdom of God is

approaching. As the universe gains light, it is also the physical awakening for the life of every planet. Yes, André sees, exactly as can still be experienced on earth, and the human being, animal and Mother Nature must accept.

We float through the universe and go further purposefully, towards the following stage. We already know what we will meet. But we keep standing before wonders of harmony. A Divine thread connects us to those laws and opens fatherhood and motherhood to our life, we cannot make mistakes, every law of life speaks convincingly to our personality. André now hears:

“Can you feel, my son, that I can follow you and am speaking to your life?”

“Yes, mother, I can feel it”, he sends back to the All-Mother for this universe, “I am so grateful to you.”

“Is that not wonderful to experience this being one?”

“Yes, mother, and I will say that to your children of Mother Earth.”

“Be careful, my son, soon you will get to know yet other laws, laws for fatherhood and motherhood and so more expanded, awakened, than you have now experienced. The following stages tell you that and will prove that. As long as you want to accept that it is I who gave the soul to all my life, it is only now that you reach full spatial oneness and there is no darkness to be experienced. Ultimately you will leave this universe.”

“I know it, mother, because we were already able to experience that journey.”

“Isn’t it wonderful, André, what the soul as human being received from me?”

“Yes, mother, she got everything from your life.”

“I am dying, my son, and yet I am following my life and I can speak to the highest consciousness of this universe, which Mother Earth, my child, must experience as ebb and flow. Isn’t it true?”

“Yes, mother, because I know that it is true.”

“Look at the following planet yonder, André, the third transition to the Second Cosmic Grade. And the body has already come there for the stage of the land consciousness. You see then that the organism has developed, but I was also able to expand my life and my consciousness. So I am now giving you an answer and my feeling, when I was still alive, finished my task, my children went into the universe.”

“I understand it, mother, of course, you are going back in thoughts to that stage and are seeing these laws.”

“So you still see me giving birth, don’t you?”

“Yes, that is what I observe again and I am connected to you.”

“That means that you go further with Master Alcar until he will enter the present stage again. What is my child, Mother Earth, like, André?”

“Very sweet, mother. All the things she had to experience. But you did not know that.”

“No, not that evil, every law of life got hold of the harmonic laws of life from me, my life here was not able to be sullied, or deformed with me in anything, there was still no question of lies and deception here, my son. You know that, after all, don’t you?”

“Yes, mother, I also got to know those laws.”

“Can you also hear and can you see me clearly now?”

“Yes, mother, I can even talk to your child Mother Water. She will also follow me now.”

“Certainly, that is possible, because we will never lose our oneness. So you understand, my son, the further you go now my consciousness must also be, or there would be no higher life present. So that means and you were able to follow that a moment ago, the following grades of life possess the condensing which we, the Sun and I, mastered.”

“That is also clear to me, mother, I can see it, there is no other explanation. I have to accept your consciousness.”

“I am one with my creating power, my life, the Sun, and will remain that. Because I was able to grow and was able to condense by means of the creating power, the Sun, so my husband, my life is growing. We therefore also create and give birth for those following grades of life as universes, by means of which we were capable of taking the Fourth Cosmic Grade to that condensing. But what is actually our life and yearning, André?”

“I understand what you want to know from me, mother.”

“Just say it.”

“You have finished your life, haven’t you? But you now create and give birth for your own following stage.”

“Precisely, my son, that is the essential point for my life and my love, we create and give birth for ourselves, because we are of Divine attunement and we are also Gods, but as energy, so as conscious life. We created and gave birth only in order to give our life that growth, but also for ourselves, because we must also reach the Divine All. As a human being you are the highest life as a being created by us, but we now make sure that you can soon experience that universe, and it is only possible if you want to accept us as harmonic fatherhood and motherhood. And the children on earth did not understand that and you will get to know that.”

“Yes, mother, that’s it, by means of which the soul as human being sullied her life, despite that, she will come that far away, and it is only then that she will also say farewell to Mother Earth and enter her spiritual astral world, which you have already finished.”

“Wonderful, my child, it’s true, you are now capable of representing this

University. I and my love, the Sun, therefore remained one. We did not create any disturbances. You must hear him talking to me sometime, André, and it is only then that we will experience our love, our kiss. Can you feel how deep our life already is?"

"Yes, mother!"

"And are you starting to feel what we will be like when this universe, our own organism, is finished?"

"It is awe-inspiring, mother. I want to master your love and your oneness, it is only then that I will start to understand what pure love is, but now I am descending into her, my love."

"That's it, my son, now you experience your love, and that love both deal with and carry our universe. Now man and woman are one, they experience harmony, happiness, and the radiance from him is for her, the experiencing of this love. Now man and woman are capable of experiencing our universe, because they give birth and create, and the All-Mother was able to do that and wanted that from all of us. Isn't it true, we as macrocosmic lives for fatherhood and motherhood also got our existence and our independence from and out of her."

"It is awe-inspiring, mother."

"Can you feel now, my André, what twin love is like, what these twin souls are like, and what they have to represent together? What they experience when they give birth and create?"

"I can feel it, my mother, it is incredible, but you created this for us as human beings."

"Precisely, but now man and woman on earth experience God, and not a stupid religion, now they experience laws of nature, and not insanity. This kiss has attunement to higher thinking and feeling and both possess your Great Wings. You see, my son, that my husband has become stronger, more conscious and that it is those powers which take care of our life as mother? You give that power as a human being, André, to the mother, but now as condensed material. How did the human sperm now condense and what is it? Can you feel and materialise that now?"

"Yes, my mother, I am one with that and can answer you. For your life and giving birth it is light, for the human being material, but that material is living radiance, and that became paternal authority, I can see now, mother, that process also got to experience an own independence."

"Wonderful, André, that's it. Originated, born from the light, then it started to condense and it became material, as all the life will have to accept from us. So the paternal sperm is condensed light, born directly from the All-Mother, but brought to condensing by the Sun as father. That creates, by means of which the mother gives birth; but do you see and do you experience

it a bit differently for the two of us?”

“No, mother, those laws have not changed either, they only had to accept that materialising.”

“Precisely, my son, that’s it and those are the laws which you now follow and the planets got to represent. But isn’t it simple, now that we are one and can give the revelations to each other?”

“It is the spatial, but benevolent certainty, mother.”

“Well put and also felt clearly, André, it is true! All my life possesses that benevolence, because I am it myself, the Sun is also it! Everything down to the puniest insect receives this spatial benevolence and will give birth and create, by means of which that life also gets to experience reincarnation. Or it would not be there, but you also got to know those lives on earth. Can you now feel me in everything?”

“Yes, mother.”

“Then you will soon be ready in order to go further. All these revelations, André, reach the condensing and materialising by means of the giving birth and creating, and all the life in our universe has to accept that. But you know now, if you want to get to know the laws, you must go back to me and the first division, the moment when the All-Mother began with this, so spiritual revelation. And now you see that we are only her revelations, that it is ‘SHE’ who lives and not us, because ‘SHE’ will fill her universes by means of her own life. So finally, my André, it is God, it is He whom we are a part of, but nothing else either. He represents ‘himself’! And by means of all of us! The child of the earth must get to know this, it is only then that spiritual growth will come there and there will be no more question of damnation. Then all those insane religions will dissolve. There are no religious maniacs to be found on earth now, but insane dogmas, crazy thinking and feeling, created by the human being and not by the All-Mother, or God; we have nothing to do with that. Did we, but you were able to experience that now, create crazy laws? Why do you not experience any craziness, any destruction, any sullyling here? Because we do not know that disharmony, we only experienced love, pure harmony for every following grade of life. Isn’t it wonderful and true?”

“Yes, my mother, it is awe-inspiring, no one has yet brought to earth what I am learning and can master, I know it.”

“You can accept that, my son, or it would already have been there. But was that possible?”

“I also learned to see that, no, that can only be brought to earth now, and can be experienced, mother. If I had come there sooner, mother, then they would have consciously murdered me, as Galilei and Socrates had to experience that. How did they receive Christ there?”

“You see, my son, I also talked to my child like that. I was also one with

Him, when He returned to me. And later with the apostles and with all those millions of children of mine who must return to me, if they want to get know both themselves and us. But is this not the most wonderful thing which you can experience for yourself and us?"

"Yes, mother, that's it, because I can see all those millions of people, after all; I talked to all of them who went to you. Now they experience true love for the first time, their spatial kiss, but on earth your child still has to awaken."

"And you have now received this task for that, and I know that you are doing your best, and you did not come there one second too soon, or too late, now the child of the earth is that far. Yes, how many of my children were not murdered there? Only because they brought wisdom. Has that remained the consciousness of the Church, she, who calls herself sanctifying? Who wants to represent everything and yet damns, burns her child at the stake? You will now prove that to her, my son, now she can bow her unconscious head, this false mother!

Were you already able to establish that one child of mine was damned for eternity?"

"No, mother!"

"Did you already see, André, that I as a mother could curse one of my children?"

"Were you able to establish that I, or my father, let one of our children perish?

Were you able to see that we flung one child out of our harmony?

Did you see and establish anywhere on this long path that we as father and mother could banish our life?

Did you perhaps see that we could murder our child, our own life?

No, we do not burn our own life at the stake, we love, what does the mother Church hope to achieve then with her damnation? What does she want, to represent her God now that she is capable of burning the life, her followers alive? You see, my son, that is not a mother! That is a wild cat, she is prostituting her life, she cannot represent any love because she is capable of disengaging the life of God, which is not possible, but she was able to do it for the material life. Do you wish to accept, my son, when I tell you, in the name of Christ, that she is not a mother?"

"I understand everything, mother."

"Is that not a disgrace? And that calls itself the mother Church, the only sanctifying Church? That damnation wants to speak those words? That cursed stake, by means of which she consciously destructively beat thousands of lives and destroyed for God, as a Father of love? Did you see her cardinals? Did you see her priests, André, who now curse her life?"

“Yes, mother, I saw and spoke to all those lives.”

“And what do they do now? Seek for means in order to break her cursed power! And we will come that far, André. Soon when the technical wonder is on earth, my child will get hold of all these laws and she will fall, she will kneel at the feet of her own scaffold? My children have been returning to me for millions of years in order to get to know the laws, but it has been frightening the last fifteen centuries, because millions of children come back to me who were paralysed by the Catholic Church.

Were burnt at the stake!

Were chastised!

Were beaten and kicked!

Were sucked empty, who were covered with pitch, red-hot pitch. Yes, my son, many people came back to me, who no longer had a life, who were not only raped, but who were beaten and kicked as man and wife, who were eaten up by the ants, because this slut thought that she was in charge, because this whore thought that people had sullied her dark life!

Hit her, André, with these laws of life. She let millions of children of ours experience the prisons, she took away the life for the earth. Millions returned to me, who wept and asked: can nothing be changed about that now, mother? And what could all my children say? Wait a moment, my dears, but you don't want us to also burn her at the stake, do you? Should we cover her with red-hot pitch, now that we are only love? That will all be okay. But that animal-like being could do it. What did the Church burnt at the stake now, André?”

“The soul of the All-Soul, the spirit, the light, fatherhood and motherhood, everything from God.”

“You see, it is by means of that that her clergymen would be able to burn her at the stake when they got to know my laws, but they recoiled from that when they understood, at least those pure souls, that they would return again in order to make amends, in order to become a father and mother. I am the mother of this universe and not she! When I say: pure souls, do you feel for certain that not all her followers committed evil, created darkness, there were some who served God, but only saw that injustice in the astral world, then they could begin with my life. And all of them got that possibility.

I tell you, millions of children of mine were both tortured and destructively beaten by her and is that sacred now?

Do not forget, my son, my child still has to begin with her spiritual development. Of course, the child of Mother Earth must receive a faith, you are bringing spiritual science there. But who is God and what is life? The child of the earth has to learn that, and it is only then that it will enter this love. Look, André, the Masters are descending to the following transition, new life

of mine, but we also gave that child the own independence. We remain one and you will conquer by means of my love.”

“I am so grateful to you, mother.”

“Socrates wept until his tears ran dry when he returned to me. I said: come now, others will avenge you by means of wisdom. “But”, there comes from his heart, “they murdered me there, mother. And how many children are not killed there?” I also said, André, they will have to make amends for that, you will experience one day that it is a paradise there. And soon you will experience that they will kill my highest-conscious life. And now he knows that. He was on Golgotha when people murdered my child, André, and millions of others, who felt my love, who brought all my life to the awakening. They suffered, of course, but what did we experience? Soon, you know those laws, when the Masters have brought the direct-voice to earth, the Church will fall, the Masters will burn her at the stake by means of wisdom, and she can bow her head. But, is it not understandable that she still does not know me? That when the Church makes mistakes, rapes the laws, she sullies my sacred being one, André will come, because she is still not conscious as a mother. And when I revealed that to all my children, they could go further again.

Before you now feel the Divine contact, André, know for eternity that I am helping you to carry. All my life will help you to carry and those sparks of light are capable of that, because they have never known the violence and have served me by means of pure love.”

“Yes, mother, I know it.”

“Look now, André, you can now establish that these planets have worked on the organism. Now feel how deep my life is, reach oneness with our wonderful organism, our Temple. What are stars now? What are meteors, André? Crumbs of our organism. And yet, organs, which have to carry out an own task. But can you hear, can you feel that we never experienced disharmony? That you can listen to the voice of my soul, my personality. Certainly, you will also get to know those laws soon when you come back to me again.

What meaning does Jupiter have for your life on earth? What does Saturn hope to achieve? Can you see her ring, André?”

“Yes, mother.”

“After all, you know that she condensed her own orbit materially, don’t you?”

“Yes, mother, I know it.”

“But is it not a wonder?”

“It is incredibly beautiful, mother.”

“When that life, one organ of my organism, came to the own life, she absorbed those unconscious powers into her. Because she experienced her life between me and my husband, she cooled down, at least, you will certainly

understand that, began her task, and then, André, she saw where she lived and by what means she had condensed her cycle. They call that the wonder of the universe, don't they?"

"Yes, mother, the academics are standing before a great mystery."

"But for our organism there are no mysteries to be experienced, these are laws, they are the grades for fatherhood and motherhood, and also the task for all our life, for me and the Sun, there is nothing else to be experienced, after all. And what do the astrologers hope to achieve now? Soon when the Masters follow those laws, I will come back to you, I will explain a few things to you then. If you want to attune yourself to that, I could now already ask you: when was the zodiac born? How? And by means of what people?"

"I believe that the Egyptians did a lot for that, mother."

"Precisely, but then the foundations had already been laid. And who wrote the Bible? I just want to tell you and then you will suddenly know it, that my child did this and has nothing to do with my grades. Can you feel it?"

"Yes, mother, I understand you completely."

"When you follow those things, André, then you see me, but now as we were born, and you come back to the perfectly ordinary human psychology, then you finally come to stand before the fortune teller, because she is also capable of looking into your life infallibly. Can you feel, where we come to stand, André?"

"Yes, mother, I understand it."

"This is why astrology will never be a true science, because that is not possible now. You never did astrology."

"No, mother."

"You see, the Masters made sure of that, you have remained untainted, your life was not sullied by anything, by means of which the Masters could elevate you to my life. Now follow the new birth. What do you see, André?"

"Master Alcar came to the following stage, we travelled a long way."

"All of that now has meaning for your awakening. But it was you yourself who brought you to this evolution, by means of fatherhood and motherhood you got to experience this growth. You can now examine these planets and you know it, not one child was damned during all those millions of years. And my children will learn that! You will give my poor people my consciousness, and you have to accept their misery for that."

"That does not matter to me, mother,

"I know that, or I would not inspire you either. Can you see, André, that the organism has materialised itself and that those fins become arms, that the body divided itself?"

"Yes, mother, I can see the wonder."

"Then you will know that this planet possesses more consciousness than

the previous grade. But now try looking at the universe? Now you can feel that one is not further than the other, both worlds are still one! I am not further than this organism, but this life is not ahead of me either, we still experience this universal oneness. And nothing is capable of stopping us.

Do you see now, my son, that the soul elevates itself, that it is she now as the personality who wants to raise herself up, and that this is necessary, if she soon wants to experience a beautiful body? That will take millions of years, but we will come that far, it is only on earth that you will have finished the perfect organism, for which my child gets her consciousness. But is it not a wonder that you can perceive that for my own task? Now that I am still working, am serving? Now you can experience wonders, my son, material revelations. And do you understand why Master Alcar also experiences this planet from the universe, which means that he is not dwelling on every law of life?"

"Yes, mother, because I am capable of making my comparisons, after all. I can completely examine this grade of life, mother."

"That's what I mean. Soon you will see that this land consciousness, this organism has freed itself from the waters. That now means that all the seven grades of life for the organic life got land consciousness, but the previous planets only let you see the highest. I mean, the seventh grade, of which the others experienced the waters, because that planet still does not possess that consciousness. But this one already has more becoming conscious, this one will inspire the organism, the human being will go further and higher, and that going higher is the physical awakening. For my consciousness, my son, you have experienced that, the seventh grade only reached the land consciousness, for only a few seconds, but these transition stages create and give birth for the land consciousness, so that the seven transitions will finally receive the land life. You know these laws for the Earth, but Mars will also experience that stage and you will find that again with me and the Sun, because we also reached that awakening. Do you know it?"

"Yes, mother, I was already able to experience these laws with Master Alcar for 'The Origin of the Universe'."

"So you see, more and more grades of life are getting the land consciousness, the human being must go further on the inhabitable planet."

"I can see it, mother."

"Can you see, André, how all these animal-like people are becoming conscious? And can you see how Mother Nature follows the human animal and was able to condense herself? And for all this life there is enough food and drink, but later again, André, they will violate themselves and then the misery will begin. It is also there where the animals become afraid of the human being, and on earth you can experience that the animal has not changed in

any way. If you now want to finally approach that life in love, which is not so simple for the animal life, because the fear remains conscious, you will come that far and you will experience this natural harmony again, which can still be experienced here. But you not believe that we placed fear in our life, do you?"

"No, mother, you did not do that, I know it."

"I tell you, we took care of everything, but we got that independence by means of the All-Mother. Also the thinking and the understanding, then we can experience the love for the first time. But what is love now? You will also pass those laws onto the life of Mother Earth. The Divine spirit roams over the waters, André, but I am it!

You can now feel what is still necessary before the Earth possesses this consciousness, and the Churches have to accept that. Look, my son, the human being who is busy raising himself up and who will now explore the land life. Can you see how the organs for fatherhood and motherhood already created themselves?"

"I can see it, mother, that is also a wonder."

"That all happened of its own accord, my son, the inner urge to give birth and to create, created the organs, that is also a natural happening for the senses and you will see yourself, when you begin with that. Why did the Bible not say a word about me? I have become the light for the night and nothing else? Did those people not know any feelers in order to sense my life? Is it so incomprehensible then, my child, that you and others will come in order to explain my life? And you see what is necessary before the human being could experience the Earth, but that will also come, because we will go back to the All-Source. The human animal is still hardened now, you can see that, but that will become different, the human being will rarefy, spiritualise the material tissue, but by means of us, because it is we who possess these powers, my husband possesses this radiance, this vital power and you can accept that.

Master Alcar follows the spatial life of feeling, that is the consciousness of my soul and me. And you see that again with the human being and the animal, but now physically, it is only on earth that the inner personality emerges!

That is then for the spirit of the astral world. And the accompanying Spheres of Light, of course you now recognise good and evil, harmony and disharmonic life, thinking and feeling. It is on the Second Cosmic Grade of Life where you will meet the giant animal human, as the prehistoric ages have also shown Earth for my child, and can also be experienced there of course because those laws of awakening must be experienced. But you see it, I and all my life also experienced those times."

"It is true, mother, Master Alcar showed me those laws, I must bow my head."

"You know now how you will experience the Second Cosmic Grade. But how many millions of years have you already lived now? "That can no longer be followed", the child of the earth says, but do you see, André, that this is still possible?"

"Yes, mother, I am experiencing it, after all."

"Now attune yourself to this evolution, my son, I am going back to my life. Master Zelanus will get to speak, I see. Soon you will be able to experience me again. Goodbye, my child."

"My mother, I give you the kiss from my heart."

"And I would like to experience that."

It is true, I get to speak and go further, the mother of this universe was one with the consciousness of André. It is a universal mercy to experience these feelings and all the life of God undergoes that. Soon, when the human being takes his leave of the Earth, if you are open to the life of God, there will be no Masters needed to connect you, the life will do that! And now you can experience the spatial oneness as a human being. The Cosmology for your life on earth will become, that man and woman are one with the universe, the Moon as mother and the Sun as father, by means of which the laws will speak to your life. Religions are now no longer necessary, because this oneness gives the life of God everything, the human being gets to experience love, which materialised all these laws. Certainly, the prophets also get both their spatial and human meaning then, but now seen from the origin for all the life, by Sun and Moon, these twin souls, who created the human being, the animal and of course Mother Nature. We are not taking anything away from the human being of the earth, on the contrary, we are bringing awakening by means of the universe! And André-Dectar can now follow and experience that, the Sun will also speak to his personality, because this is our spiritual being one with all the life of God!

Is it not awe-inspiring that you as a human being are now getting this wisdom for your own age? Is it so unnatural that every age must experience and will receive the own awakening for God? Every law, so as an organism, will speak to your life, because that will then become your cosmic consciousness and it is only now that your inner life is ready to experience and to accept. Religions only brought frills, so no spatial foundation, it is only now that Mother Earth and her children are ready to experience this love. I am now reaching the spatial inspiration and can say:

"Yes, my Master, I have now reached the spatial oneness, but I was able to follow and experience the being one of André. Mother Moon let us see that state of purity, our experiencing, her love, her feeling, her task, and we can go

further. Yes, my Master, we now enter the Second Cosmic Grade.

We experienced six transitions and all those planets lie spread out in the universe, the origin of which you analysed in the books. We now see that the universe can experience one process and that is fatherhood and motherhood. And those laws serve, work on the human organism, we cannot experience anything else, but by means of that the soul awakens, the spirit, the inner life for all these systems. The human process of origin now gets a form and that is the Human Being! What can we see now?

We have reached the Second Cosmic Grade!

The human being went further and evolved. Can that no longer be experienced for the earth? Does the human being think that he is already finished there? For the present stage, my brother André, people determined these little planets from the Earth, but as working organisms they can no longer be experienced from there, because all those transition stages have completed their task. We as human beings got evolution, awakening for the organism. This universal becoming conscious gave us spatial feeling and thinking, and is the possession for all the life of God, for all the universes which were born. Where we now live lies billions of ages ago for the Earth, so that means, that the Earth can only begin with her task in billions of years' time."

Master Alcar says:

"We too, my brother Zelanus, were able to convince ourselves of this reality. We left the Moon and awakened, and all the life along with us. See how nature was able to materialise itself. You can now make your comparisons, the life materialises, for which all these planets received the own life. We will now enter the existing, so for the present stage. Also Mars, we see that, has almost completed her task and can now begin with the dying process. On this planet, as the Second Cosmic Grade, the organism got land consciousness. The waters are empty? No, the waters will also give birth and create own life. But the human being, and the animal life, crawled out of the waters. So Sun and Moon created consciousness!

Now all this life will harden itself, which, however, only possesses that independence on earth, because the Earth got to accept a different task. That task possesses more hardening, so more becoming conscious. It goes without saying that the soul as the inner life is awakening. But this is still an animal-like personality.

What are the transitions for the human organism like now? The first grades, to the fourth, are hardened, those are the animal beings, but the sixth and seventh grade already takes us to the earthly jungle stage. Is there still any difference to be experienced with the Earth? Yes, indeed, because on earth, for the present stage, the human being, and also the animal, have reached the normal human. That means that the prehistoric ages have been conquered,

but we see before us here, of course. It also goes without saying that the life here lasts a bit longer than for the previous grades. But the universe also got colour and form, the spatial personality gets becoming conscious. And that is Sun and Moon! The stars get more light, the half-conscious planets more breath of life, also the human being in this way.

These are therefore animal-like people, because the human stage has not yet been reached. These are seven grades of life for the human organism, which we see again on Earth. Mother Earth will finish this garment!

Yes, indeed, my brother André, we actually began here with our destruction. What the Moon as mother revealed to you, is the truth. But we will soon experience those laws when we come to stand before the awakening of the soul life, and will then also get to know these laws. The planet will grow and condense itself, also her life! Sun and Moon are working on this organism and it is also they who will elevate the Earth to her giving birth and creating. See now how simple everything is. Law after law got materialising. All those millions of grades of life can be experienced, yes, as far as into the conscious Divine All!

The planet expands itself, grows, until the astral life globe has materialised itself, as people can now perceive from the Earth. Mother Earth was able to do that and all her life will possess that. It is therefore clear that after the Divine division different organs, so life, born from God, were forced to this serving by Sun and Moon. By means of this, this wonderful macrocosmic organism originated, the laws of which we got hold of as human beings, and the animal, and also Mother Nature in this way. And the Masters call this life God, for the earth, for our life they are laws of life, grades of material, for soul, and spirit! There is no more to be experienced, but by means of this we return to the Divine All, nothing can stop us! Nothing!

You can now follow this hard life and absorb it into your life. Why was the Second Cosmic Grade appointed this place for the universe? That must now be clear to you. If Mars had reached consciousness in the place of the Earth, then her life would irrevocably have burnt, by means of the more conscious development of the Sun, this wonderful and yet so fragile tissue would have been watered down, because we do not experience the hardening of Mother Earth here. Can you feel, my brothers, how wonderfully harmonically this spatial organism works? That the Earth can only begin with her life after Mars and that this universe did not suddenly get the own birth? That we had to experience grade after grade for the universe and that the secondary planets got hold of this, and they were created for this?

Then you can examine all these laws, and it is understandable that Jupiter, Saturn and Uranus, with the other half-conscious sisters, experience a different task than the conscious motherhood got to experience. All those

names of the earth now no longer have any meaning, but the grade of life for fatherhood and motherhood does, by means of which the academic on earth gets to know his creation!

The Masters want us to experience these laws and to give them foundations for the University of Christ, and you see it, we have already recorded these truths!

The Second Cosmic Grade gives us physical growth, awakening, for the human organism, we do not need to experience anything else here, because there is nothing else to be materialised. Sun and Moon are working on that, but all the life got the own independence.

Only Mother Earth will be capable of finishing this organism. She will embellish it, because she possesses those powers and is and will remain the Third Cosmic Grade for her life, but by means of which we receive this oneness. And along with us as human being all the other life of God.

How do people think and feel now on earth? How does the human being there pray and how does he see his God? The human being stands there before a deep and wonderful mystery, but we do not know any mysteries, for us God lives by means of His laws and that God is a different one to what the child of Mother Earth can imagine. Now just pray and you will be powerless, because the human soul goes further, possesses everything, everything! How did the prehistoric ages awaken on earth? Did that life know a God? No, but those people now live in the Divine All, where Christ came from in order to bring the Divine Gospel to earth.

Attune yourself to the seven grades of life and see how Moon and Sun worked on our evolution. We can now experience a walk over the planet and behold that wonderful evolution. Six transition stages were needed for us in order to reach the Second Cosmic Grade. Slowly but surely we freed ourselves from the waters, we drove the organism upwards by means of the powers of the universe, but that took millions of years. We can now see here that the Earth will reach the human consciousness. Look at these jungle people, this animal-like being, and you will see your prehistoric age for this planet, soon you will see yourself again on earth, and it is only then that you will be able to accept that the universe was created for the human being.

Mars produced seven subsequent grades of life, but we got to know those laws for the All-Mother and they are still present. Now we experience those laws of condensing by means of the human organism. The highest and seventh grade of life now, dominates the grades living under that here, but all those millions of people live spread out across the planet. Of course the life here is rough and harsh, but what were the prehistoric ages on earth like? So Mars represents an own atmosphere, which is milder for the Earth, because Mother Earth will soon receive that place for the universe by means of Sun

and Moon. We only come further by means of Sun and Moon. Nature and animal world are completely one and attuned to each other. Those are the powers and laws, given to the life by the All-Source, and become the human evolution. All this life, my brothers, will therefore reach the Divine All. And that means, my brother André? I mean for the earth?"

"That the human being and all the life outside and without a religion, has to experience the laws of God."

"You see, that's what we are making this journey for. It must become clear to the child of Mother Earth that God must be experienced, or the human being will not come any further. The Religions now placed mantraps and traps before the child of Mother Earth and not universal awakening, because that is no longer possible now.

Because we experience the God of all life, we come from grade to grade, these seven transition stages take us to the highest and it is only then that the inner life can go further, but then the cycle for a planet will have been completed. We cannot experience any other laws than the Earth possesses, that is not possible, but then we will soon enter the present stage for Mother Earth, and it is only now that we will lay the foundations for the University of Christ.

Sense all of this, according to Sun and Moon, and make cosmic comparisons, so that you examine all of this.

We as human beings would experience the universe and represent God by means of that. By means of this Divine example we must experience other planets, or we will never be able to conquer this universe. So that means that the soul as human being will not only live on Earth, but that she has already travelled this long path. The narrow-minded life of feeling of the child of Mother Earth can now be brought to the spatial awakening. And that is by means of the 'Age of Christ'!

We will materialise these Divine revelations and this is why all these planets were appointed that task. So it is clear, my brothers, that Mars cannot possess any other, higher atmosphere, that development still has to come. But tremendous universes were born, a human organism now possesses that universe, as a sphere and as a world, but also as feeling, even if we see that this life is still pre-animal-like. But that does not mean anything either, because we go further!

Because Sun and Moon are working on that, the life becomes more conscious and the organs will change. So Mars is the sister of the Earth and the child of Sun and Moon and means nothing else. But we know that this life lives on the Fourth Cosmic Grade, and we will experience what the human being is like then after this journey, about which we know that we will observe a Cosmic wonder.

It is therefore clear, because we can follow these seven grades we are capable of analysing the creation. And Christ wants that!

So the Moon could not experience this evolution herself, but she passed on her consciousness to the following and that became the new grade of life. Because the Sun became more conscious, the seven grades of life for the organism got this growth and could not be destroyed by anything. That does not matter what the human being does with his life, he must go further anyway and back to this world again, in order to experience the seventh grade for the organism. It is clear that we experience a day here, which will soon be determined for the earth by her revolution, but it is the size and the distance of Mars seen from the Sun which makes the day and night. The academics know that Mars possesses a whole different calculation than the Earth and other planets had to accept that. We now see why those laws were also materialised. These get attunement and meaning when we know that Mars got to accept and to represent the Second Cosmic Grade, because this planet could not experience the consciousness of Mother Earth.

The size of the planet passes over to the life, it is by means of this that we see this giant animal, from which the Earth also materialised her laws and showed her prehistoric ages. So Mars traces a cosmically just orbit around the Sun and that is in harmony with the universe, with the life, with Mother Nature, of course. When the human being for the present stage says: we cannot live on Mars, that atmosphere is too harsh and too rough, then we can say: you are right, but would you still also be capable now of experiencing the prehistoric age for the earth? What was the child of Mother Nature like for those ages? If we are that far, my brothers, then you will see your prehistoric age again, I already told you, the Earth also created those times.

So the human being also gets to experience what the planet possesses, and those are the spatial laws of growth for the human and animal life and for Mother Nature.

That is God! Those are Divine grades of life, which both the human being and the animal, Mother Nature got to experience, but by means of which the All-Source manifested itself, and is a very different creation than the Bible still wants to represent on Earth, but for which we are now laying the Divine foundations.

And you see it, we are still one with the universe. The universe is not ahead of us and we are not behind. That the Sun is getting more and more power is higher consciousness for the life. And that means, when we enter the present stage, that the Sun as the creating power for all the life, has still not reached the highest for the present stage either. We will soon also analyse those possibilities, but we will see that again as the spiritual building up and awakening on the Fourth Cosmic Grade, it is there where both the universe and the life

reached that becoming conscious.

The size of Mars also received the life. However, these primal bodies get to experience the pure human image as the All-Source means that, and it is only then that the human being will be like God wants to create 'HIS' image. The man as gem of creating power, but the mother as a spatial beauty, the Adam and Eve who experience the Divine oneness as twin souls, because they are human Gods and nothing else!

It is nonsense that God needed a piece of rib in order to create a human being.

What we have experienced, that is the Divine justice! We had to follow this now, the planets possess that Divine oneness and gave birth, created our human and the animal organism!

As a Divine part we are capable of experiencing these laws, that is the Soul as Human Being!

And you see it, we are still one with Sun and Moon, because they are our cosmic Father and Mother!

And the maternal of the Moon was materialised here, but means that Mars possesses the heightened stage and for the universe the Second Cosmic Grade of Life for human being and animal, also like that for Mother Nature. What does that little word Mars mean again? What does the word God mean? Words have no meaning for the universe, the human being of the earth gave the thing from the universe a name, but the actual 'law' now speaks for this age! And we will have to master that law. Now do not pray any longer in order to be able to live, because you will stop your development, you must go further!

Only Mother Earth will be capable of finishing this organism. This is why she then also gets her place between Sun and Moon and that is also a law of life for this awakening and evolution!

By means of that Mother Earth will be capable of modelling this organism, all this life of Mars, nothing else will happen, but the soul as human being will evolve. My God, how wonderful everything is! But, my brothers, you know the unconscious life of feeling of the child of Mother Earth, people there still do not think about all these spatial laws and possibilities. It goes without saying that the earthly university is not capable of experiencing them either and giving the life of Mother Earth this Divine happiness. After all, we know what the consciousness of every faculty is like at this moment! Do you see, Master Zelanus, that the seven grades of life are still present?"

"Yes, my Master, I can now also follow and experience them now for Mars."

"Indeed, it is true! The human being brought himself to this grade of life. Can you hear what I am saying, André?"

“Yes, my Master, I understand you. The human being got this universe by experiencing fatherhood and motherhood, but by means of the seven grades of life for the organism we got spatial growth and that means that we will leave this universe one day.”

“I thank you, this is the Divine truth! All the life has to experience and to accept this, we are going back to the conscious Divine All!

Mars still possesses life and working, but for the present stage Mars has also already completed her task, she is preparing herself for this age in order to die, like her mother had to accept. And along with her all the secondary planets, because these organisms have assured, were able to finish their tasks!

For now, so this moment, the life here came to growth and blossom, but Mars gives her life land consciousness, and also the organs in order to give birth and to create. And then the end will come for all her life and the human being, Mother Earth and the animal life, will also have completed this spatial cycle.

You see how wonderful this development is. Seven transitions for the universe were needed for the life of God in order to reach this awakening. Not one cell remains behind, the planet materialises itself because we as human beings and from us the animal, received her astral life.

Now sense this present stage carefully, if you want to be able to make comparisons for the earth, and you will experience this divine thread which connects your life with the life spaces. No, no cell can remain behind, as far as the last breath of life, the astral source is materialised, about which we now know that the Earth will also get to experience these same laws.

For the present stage there is no life present on Mars. But you see it! Mars is almost finished for the present stage! And we will repeat that a thousand times, if the human being wants to see that the universe is billions of years old and that the soul as human being has experienced billions of lives, before she could begin with the life on Earth.

That image, my brothers, also gives you spatial feeling, but also the depth to see the depth of the human soul!

Seven physical grades were born, we also determine that on earth, and then we enter, as the academic sees that, the types of race on earth. Types of race (see article ‘There are no races’ on rulof.org), yes, indeed, but they are cosmic laws of life, which we as human beings have to accept. And that means: from the jungle to the white race (see article ‘There are no races’ on rulof.org)!

So what Mars has to develop is that she would create land consciousness. The previous planets still could not do that. By means of this we now experience our further stage. There is no more to it, but nothing less. And the following grades of life bring us to the Earth.

What did God want now? What did He give to our life? A religion? A faith? The Masters did that and were able to do that, but now the human being is learning to see himself as a Divine being. What concerns the Masters is that we as human beings must get to know our own laws of production, if we want, and now for the earth, to also be able to lay the foundations for the Fourth Cosmic Grade! Or the human being of the earth will cling to his meaningless hereafter again, built up by the Church, but we experience something else and those are these Divine universes. Those are the seven human grades, and the spatial, by means of which we were assured of our All-Consciousness and now also possess everything as a God being, so that we can say to the child of Mother Earth:

“God has nothing more to give us, HE already gave us everything.”

Now we also see, my brothers, that we possess land and water life and it means that a tree will create new life, all the flower and plant life, so as a grade of life for the own independence, but that the waters were also able to do that. And the actual ‘law’ can now be seen and experienced as organisms, so that the waters also remain filled and is something entirely different than the Bible made of that!!

Every material particle from Mother Nature, down to the most meaningless little blade of grass, possesses these seven transition stages in order to reach the ultimate stage, but therefore also for the own obtained independence. It goes without saying now that the night of the Second Cosmic Grade lasts longer, that the day lasts longer than the Earth will get to know, because this planet does not possess that becoming conscious which Mother Earth gets to experience, but that has to do with this attunement for the universe.

We were talking about the independence during our first journey, for human being and animal, then for Mother Nature. But can you see now how those independences have materialised and grow? All the life grows and can be experienced by us, however, by means of which the becoming conscious emerges. By means of thousands of facts it can now be shown how unconscious the Bible writers were when they prepared themselves to write the history for human being, plant and animal, with regard to the Divine creations. Those people had no material, no spiritual consciousness, there was no question of spatial consciousness. You see it now, when the last cell life has materialised on this planet, this macrocosmic body can begin with both the dying and the returning to God.

By means of this we now learn that the child of Mother Earth sees himself and can begin with a cosmic life! So what people on Earth made of all this life, must now be clear to you, child of Mother Earth!

And how people think as academics about the stars and planets, lets you see this becoming conscious and that means: the astronomer still has to

awaken! He must also still begin with the first foundations!

It is clear, the astronomers do not know anything either about their Divine creation. And what do the spiritual faculties know about the soul as human being? Nothing! Those people also still have to begin in order to lay foundations. Can you feel now, André-Dectar, what you will represent on Earth by means of your life? Whatever people think there, want to experience, the human being, animal and Mother Nature will return to the Divine All!

We are asked to record all of these laws. Christ wants that! It is clear, no laws wants to be left out, all this wonderful life now asks for universal analysis, because every cell got to experience that task for land or spatial giving birth and creating. What did your life receive, André?"

"What I have to experience, my Master, is also that we condensed ourselves by means of the universe, that we received this materialisation by means of the All-Mother, but by means of which the planets also got space. And now all this life lies open to my consciousness."

"Indeed, it is true! And you, Master Zelanus?"

"What we experience here on Mars, is the Divine oneness for Sun and Moon and this wonderful child materialised those laws."

"I thank you, the child of Mother Earth will also thank you for your experiencing. One day we will be able to say, this universe lies behind us, we have experienced every law as an organism, but the wisdom of life can be experienced by means of our personality.

Those are the comparisons which we have to experience, but by means of which reincarnation became universal and gave the following foundation to all the life of God and we were able to observe this oneness.

The Moon moved away from the Sun, that is also very clear, as the life in the universe went further. Those become the laws for the attraction and rejection, the universal laws of balance, but by means of which a planet got to experience the own life orbit, around the paternal powers, around the Sun. And when Galilei saw those wonders, people suffocated his life, people suffocated this evolution, and that by means of the Divine authority of Mother Earth? This evolution was suffocated by a pope? Yes, that happened, that holiness wanted to suffocate the Divine evolution, but God said: "I will send another child soon, Galilei, do not weep, your life and your task are finished, you will return to My Life!"

That growth now, my brothers, is the Divine Providence for our life; however, not for a pope. This is why we ask, are you so conscious and so holy that you can represent spatial consciousness? How does the papal consciousness of this age speak? That has still not changed that much, my brothers, the Church still does not want to accept that the Bible begins with an untruth, but that moment will come.

The Moon moved away from the Sun, but we as human beings and all the other life got our materialisation by means of that! Pope, can you hear this? Church, do you wish to accept this? But you will soon have to bow your ecclesiastical head and also your human thinking and feeling to this Divine truth! That Masters will force you to do that!

What does the University of Christ give the child of Mother Earth? Awakening, growth, Divine attunement!

‘The Knowledge’!

Religions will dissolve! Because the soul as human being will experience creation. When we look further, my brothers, then we see, we can also experience that growth, that the human being will have reached the Fourth Cosmic Grade, when the Moon as mother is ready. But she will also have created her universe for the Fourth Cosmic Grade. So that oneness will have been reached in us, we will also get to experience those laws, Mother Nature too, the animal too. Water or material dying processes have no meaning, what does have meaning is that the soul as human being is evolving and she can then experience her reincarnation for the following stage, those are the actual laws.

Of course we will soon determine a more rarefied atmosphere for the earth, because the Earth must experience that. And that can be seen again from her life. The human organism reaches the material grade of life on Earth. Here the human being is animal-like and cannot experience any higher grade, because this is the spatial attunement of Mars, for this maternal body, also for the giving birth and creating. But we see it now, that the All-Mother has watched over our life. “None of this can be destroyed, pope, you must also return to the Divine All. But who will you be, if you have to accept this soon?

What will your consciousness on Earth be like then? Will people still pronounce you a saint there? Your order could do that, not God! Every law of life of God tells you that you have still not reached that height of life!

And now angry at us? At André, when these books soon receive the light of life? The human being of Mother Earth will tell you it, because this will now become the Holy Gospel!

And André-Dectar is the first pope for that, if you wish to know!

I am not saying that, but Christ is saying that! These words and thoughts are coming from the Divine All to our life. Every cell of this universe is telling it to André.

Because it is he, and no other of Mother Earth, who is capable of experiencing these journeys. And the wisdom will convince you of that!

On this planet, my brothers, you see your own life originating, but now for the Second Cosmic Grade. But by means of this grade of life we will create the Third and we will also experience the transition stages for that.

Those are the prescribed Universe laws, which grow and condense by means of reincarnation. So look along with me at all these material revelations and you will know yourself! Now you are conscious of your Divine attunement! The more growth we now experience, the more beautiful your organism and your consciousness become, for light, life and especially for your love! And for everything, always, by means of fatherhood and motherhood!

Does your consciousness still have to experience explanations, André-Dec-tar?"

"Yes, my Master, because I can now see my spatial image, my spatial feeling and thinking, and then, my obtained personality. So I am not different in anything for here, because I got to experience my universal life by means of the seven grades of life, I know, I am going back to the Divine All!

I will awaken by means of that!

I will experience millions of stages, my Master, and that is necessary, I have nothing else to do for the universes. By means of that I am building on my life happiness! So what the planet possesses in atmosphere is my consciousness. That is my awakening, about which my organism says: your soul is like that, that is your obtained marital possession, also my twin soul, by means of which I go further and must conquer this universe together. No star remains outside this working, all that life served me, my Master, it was created by means of that."

"That is correct, my brothers. I can now look back to our first Moon life, the moment that the Moon began with her condensing. The Divine All wants me to look back and I can feel it, because now I am standing before this wonderful growth and can experience every grade of life again, but I can see it from my organism. I also experience, and now consciously, that the atmosphere of the Moon got consciousness by means of the Sun, and that the human being of the earth has consciousness by means of the atmosphere of Mother Earth, so that we see that those laws of life have not changed in any way. So in that Divine invisible nothing, everything was present and we now have to accept that. And you, Master Zelanus, which laws now come back to your life?"

"My Master, I can see my million-fold awakening and namely by means of the power of my organism.

I can see this animal human being and now experience the organism. This inhuman being has nothing to do with the child of Mother Earth, but this animal will be the human being of the earth one day. The soul of this animal being goes further, the organism remains behind, so that we will begin with the building up of Mother Earth with spatial consciousness. I must perceive this for the University of Christ! If we were not able to go any further, my Master, Mother Earth would never have been born either, but we know it,

she will soon have to serve us!

So Mars got an own existence for our life. Both human being and planet are therefore also completely one! If the child of Mother Earth, so for the present stage, still cannot accept this, then that life will soon come that far anyway, because then the universities will possess this consciousness and the spiritual life on earth can begin.

But I can see more, my Master. The giving birth and creating organ also received that development. By means of these systems the soul got to experience her creation and she also entered this independence. The fish organ makes way for the animal organ, which are claws here, are arms and fingers on Earth, the feelers in a material state in order to transform the life. The first four grades of life will free themselves from the animal attunement, this skin will dissolve, my Master, from which we see the seventh grade, and accept that the human being on Earth has now conquered that growth of hair for this first physical grade. And that means that the human being from the jungle on Earth, so this first physical grade of life, gets to represent the seventh from Mars and we will also determine that. It can now already be seen that the animal world on the land will not reach this height. Although the water life does possess that life attunement and the sea lion shows us, we will also determine those laws of life for our life!

We people are here now as prehistoric beings. But every body part gets to experience the universe and our breath of life is becoming rarefied. Spiritualised, because that is the attunement. That is the aim! That is the following law of life!

And that means, my Master, that the inner life is not further than the organism. Because Mars got to experience this distance from the Sun, that became the organism for the human being, also for animal and plant. What does Mars still have to reveal to your life now? I can feel that we can go further. This walk gives us the wonderful knowledge, it is death by means of which the soul conquers the planet. That is also for the Earth!"

We, dear reader, now take a walk over this wonderful planet and determine our past for ourselves and you! But we will soon see these laws again on Earth and it is only then that you will get to know yourself.

André can also now make his human comparisons, he is capable of that and all the life from the universe now wants to be experienced. The human organisms ask us: experience me! They ask us to descend to the soul of this grade of life, and it is only now that we reached that spatial oneness with the life, then the wisdom comes to our consciousness. Every cell requires it from our consciousness, and we experience fatherhood and motherhood for all these animal beings, then we enter the highest grade of life.

By means of that we now experience your Divine attunement. But what

did the Bible writers tell about this? Nothing! They were still not that far. You will certainly feel that we have to experience not only the origin and being born, but that we must keep on making universal comparisons, because it is these which will soon place us and you before the human personality, and we will also be capable of analysing that depth. By means of this you get to see a spatial image on Earth for each stage, so foundation after foundation, or we will go too fast through these grades of life and will soon stand before gaps, which is now no longer tolerated by the Universal All!

André now sees, and he can agree with that, that he has awakened by means of the universe and is still one. He now knows that he as a soul brought himself to this materialising, but that he served Sun and Moon for that, and that it is they who could give us that growth.

That now means for you on earth, that where you see a human being, an animal, also the life of Mother Nature, that is Divine life and that will return irrevocably to the conscious Divine All. By means of the seven grades of life we get this universal, so Divine awakening. When I say: universal, that is the universal oneness and everything, and we had to analyse all of that several times, by means of which we and you see God as light, life, fatherhood and motherhood, but now also as laws of condensing and laws of hardening, material and spiritual revelations for human being and animal. Accept now, the human being from the jungle on earth, we will soon prove that to you, will, as you now experience, represent the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org), because you as the white race possess the highest, the seventh grade of life for the organism, to which many other peoples belong, of course!

André follows all these people, these hairy animals as human beings and trembles and shakes because of it, this human animal is so awe-inspiring. And yet, that roughness, these animal organisms will change, Mother Earth gets her task for that. Who still wants to stop this evolution any longer now? Is it not high time that you there on Earth know how you are born? And is this not worthwhile? Only now, believe it and accept it, life on Earth is worthwhile being experienced! The University of Christ gives you that certainty.

André compares the life on earth with this wonderful existence, but when he is that far, Mother Moon comes back to his life and he hears and we hear her say:

"Well, my child, how do you feel now?"

"I feel", André replies to her and we have to bow to that, this conversation is also cosmically responsible, "awe-inspiring."

"Precisely, my child, awe-inspiring, that is the answer. But is it also not wonderful to already be able to experience this as a child of my child, Mother

Earth?”

“Yes, mother, that is the most beautiful thing there is, I know now and I will tell it on earth to your children.”

“Were we not loving now, André? We are still one, my son, my husband and I, our children also experienced our oneness. Tell especially on earth that I was able to divide my soul, by means of this you as a human being, as animal, as flower, got an own soul! That independence, André, is Divine origin, is law, or you would never have been able to experience this independence. But you see it, nothing is incomprehensible, everything is human and Divinely true!!”

Yes, André knows, back to God, but the human being and we too have to say: back to the All-Source, because we know that the word God is only the frame for this wonderful image, and is nothing and nothing else!

We experience the waters, the life on the land, the condensed planet, and see how the human being, how this Divine life was able to condense itself, about which we know that we will see every grade of life again on Earth. The Sun as the creating power for the universe speaks to the life of André, a sweet star, his Wayti, will explain the revelations to him, and the life around us represents all these laws. The organisms for human being and animal are awe-inspiring, Mother Nature did not remain behind either. That is the work of the planets, by means of the seven grades of life the soul got to experience her evolution.

Human being and universe are one!

The light of the universe became the creating power for the human being!

Sun and Moon drive this life onwards!

A planet is for the soul and the other life, evolution!

What did the All-Mother want?

How was the life light of her life materialised?

What became of all those first revelations?

What do the academics know about all these laws?

What are you, if you as a human being can call yourself a theologian?

What are you as a theologian?

When will the astronomers come that far?

And then the universe calls to our life: “Isn’t it wonderful, even if you stand before the prehistoric ages? The present stage of this planet will convince you, the soul goes further!”

“Is it a wonder, André?” mother Moon calls back.

“Yes, mother!”

“Follow all of this, my son, but I am the mother of all this life.”

André gets contact with Jeus for a moment; and that child calls out:

“My God, I should have known that before.”

And then André can answer: "That is coming now, my Jeus. Soon, when we are on earth again, we will speak to each other again. Now open your eyes wide, because you are experiencing Divine wonders." And the Moon comes back again and says to him:

"Kind of you, André, that you are opening Jeus."

"That will be time, mother."

"I know it. How are you now?"

"I can feel and I can see myself, mother."

Now I could give the human being love, and knowledge!

I am undergoing the splitting of my personality, mother!

I can see grade after grade, everything is wonderful!

And experiencing fatherhood and motherhood is sacred, but is not understood by the Church. But my time is coming, mother, or your time, your age!

I will bring your children to the awakening, mother!"

"And it is what we want, André, look for yourself, my soul is smiling at you. Is that life not radiantly conscious? Can you hear your Wayti now?"

"Yes, mother."

"Then I will connect you with my child."

"Thank you, it is all such a deep love for me, mother."

And then André gets to hear:

"Did you tell an untruth, André?"

"No, my child, everything is the truth."

"Can I get your kiss?"

"Yes, always, we will remain one for eternity."

"Can you see what was born during those ages?"

"Yes, Wayti, it is awe-inspiring."

"And all this life, André, must also conquer that planet. Did you see that there is still not a hereafter?"

"I can see it, Wayti."

"Is that not wonderful too? The hells and heavens are for the earth. But why did the people make hells of that?"

"Because they did not know anything else, Wayti."

"It is true, but why did Mars not experience any Moses?"

"Because these animals do not have any understanding for a God, dear."

"Is that not clear now, André?"

"Yes, Wayti, everything is clear to me."

"Why does this planet not possess any art, any music, nothing of all those treasures which Mother Earth received?"

"Because it is not necessary, dear."

"But how does the human being now feel on Earth?"

"There people think that they will be attacked by Mars."

They think there, dear, that Mars is further than the Earth, so possesses more consciousness. That is the image for the astrologers, Wayti.” “I understand, but are you starting to feel what that also means?”

“Yes, I know it now and will think about it.”

“I think that you can ask these questions. After all, just go into it and you will see that everything is different. What do people on earth do now? Give human feeling to unconscious spheres of gas. You are bringing growth of spirit. Mars must attack the Earth? This prehistoric animal does not know itself. Should this animal inspire the human being? Should this animal go to the Earth in order to conquer that higher consciousness? Where do all the technical wonders come from? Where does art come from, André?”

“From the Spheres of Light, dear.”

“Precisely, if Mars possessed a hereafter, if all these planets had got to know a conscious hereafter, yes, then everything would have been different, but that consciousness only belongs to the Earth. But can you feel and can you see now, how wonderfully those worlds are also in harmony with the universe?”

“Yes, Wayti, I can see it, I am devoting my life to all of this. How poor the human being of the twentieth century still is. I now look over the earth, from these animal species. I know that these animals have lived on earth and they are not any different here. And that came from the waters. But on earth the academics search for the prehistoric age, they still cannot accept, dear, that all those species of animals and people now live in our society, but they do not know there that the Divine All is already inhabited. People now search for everything on earth, I experience the Divine truth here. The astrologer gives the human being his calculation and prediction, Wayti, but what is left of that?”

“Nothing, André. Can you feel that the image began with the own life precisely the other way round?”

“I know what you mean. Yes, it is true. They give the universe more consciousness than they possess themselves. I mean, Wayti, that the astrologers still do not know the universe. I know now that the Moon can inspire you, your mother can do that, but that does not mean that she gives the human being art, that she can protect the human being from thousands of things? What is left of the own ‘will’, Wayti? What of the human personality? Can a sphere of gas inspire the human being? What do Jupiter and Saturn mean? What do you mean for the human being, for me on earth?”

“André, you know that, after all, don’t you?”

“I know it. I as the highest life and being created by God, can talk to your life, but what can you give me for that every-day life?”

“Nothing, André.”

"And now you are radiantly conscious, you are like your father, but what can Venus give me, what can Saturn give me? What am I myself, now that I know that those bodies got life from me? Can something inspire me, Wayti, which got the existence by means of me? Who am I? How old am I? Does Saturn have human, inspiring powers? Does Jupiter possess creating powers and forces? Yes, those bodies take care of the pure breath of life for all of you. Isn't it true, that's it. But what I now see and can experience is, Wayti, that that whole zodiac and all those houses for the human being, also that last quarter of an hour, cannot inspire me, because that radiance only elevates the material life inspiringly, but the human being is more, the human being is everything!"

"That is the truth, André. But try going a bit deeper?"

"Do you know, Wayti, how many people interfere in that? How many people do astrology? It is millions of people, who purely determine their daily life by means of the signs of the zodiac. But they are completely off the mark a hundred thousand times."

He gets peace for a moment. We follow the animal grades of life. Jeus now asks:

"What is that, what are you talking about now?"

"You will hear that soon, Jeus. But remain one with me, so that we can talk on earth. And try to forget your dialect."

"I will do my best."

"Fine, Jeus, then I will go further. Did you hear Wayti?"

"Yes, of course, what kind of wonder is that?"

"That is my love, Jeus."

"Good heavens, but what a mercy."

"It is true, my Jeus, but Jozef also gets sent every law."

"That is wonderful, then we can talk together if you have to think there."

"That is also the intention, Jeus. But now I will go further. The astrology is speaking to my life by means of Wayti, and I do not want to miss a word of it."

And he now says to Wayti:

"Are you still there, dear?"

"Of course, André. I think Jeus is really sweet. Fine that you are now elevating him and that will give him a spatial awakening."

"That is the intention now, Wayti, because it will begin soon."

"I know it. The Masters want to speak."

"Yes, the Masters want that and that is worthwhile. I will receive the power of the word, Wayti."

"That is also possible, André. Did you think about the zodiac, now that you know that the human being also wrote the Bible?"

“You see, Wayti, that’s it, but those people do not understand that. How did the zodiac originate, Wayti?”

“Because the human being began to think. The first people, just before Ancient Egypt began, André, took themselves back to the universe, to our life. And when they started to understand the character to a certain extent, we also got human feelings for those people. So that means that the human being who got to know himself understood that he had to do with our life. He thought that the universe, all our life meant something for himself, and that is true, of course, but not as he felt that.”

“I can see it, Wayti. Did you know Freud too?”

“Of course, anyone on earth who feels our life, touches our soul and then we get to know those people of course.”

“Well, that man thought, every, almost every disturbance for the personality occurs by means of the longing of the human being, by means of fatherhood and motherhood. That is a learned man, Wayti, and that man searched for the origin of the soul. He was close by, but he did not see that the human being, the soul by means of fatherhood and motherhood is now inspired precisely by that All-Source and that the personality has now become a side issue, that the human being must conquer those feeling characteristics. I thought about that on earth and you know it, also when we were one. But differently!”

“I will tell you something, André, then you will know it immediately. Then you will finally be able to draw conclusions. God created the human being according to His image. So the All-Mother: and the All-Mother created nothing but goodness and harmony. After all, you were still not able to experience any disharmonic law, were you?”

“No, that is not possible.”

“Well, where do all those bad thoughts come from then, where does all that destruction come from which the human being feels there? Do we have to do with badness? Can we let the human being perish from our life? Can we hit the human being by means of diseases?

André, can I, can Jupiter, can Saturn, I ask you, hit you?

Can the universe give you disease?

Can a star inspire you?

Can the Moon protect you from theft?

Can my father steal from you? Can he make sure that nothing can happen to you on your material journeys?

Can, I go further, Uranus protect you from danger?

From a bad marriage?

Elevate yourself to this existence for happiness and for art?

Can the Sun and can the Moon, my parents, protect you from your things

which you do there? Can we help you to earn money? Can we, I ask you, release you from your cancer now that we know that those people began with their destruction?

We are love, André, we are one in everything, we do not know any destruction, any money, any art, because we serve the life. And what can I give you for your life? Did you not receive the life? What does Jupiter want to do for your life, for your soul and your spirit? I repeat, we only know the life and the grades of life for fatherhood and motherhood, we want nothing to do with all the other of the earth for the human being!”

“And now, Wayti, they can make a calculation for everything. Now we have something from Cancer ... and from Capricorn...”

“Yes, indeed, but did you already see that Capricorn in our life? What do you have of Pisces? Of course, you were born in the waters, but tell those people how you felt in there. After all, it concerns our spatial consciousness. Do the animals whom you now experience have a goatish life of feeling? What does a stupid crab like that hope to achieve on earth? What does a post-creation like that wish to mean for your life, André? Good heavens, how I have to laugh. Can you hear it, all the life is laughing, laughing at the human being, who wants to see himself in our universe as a wretch.

Who created cancer, I ask you?

Who created disharmony?

Who experiences the seven grades for fatherhood and motherhood? And what can the human being, what can you now experience by means of your marriage? What is love? They do not know it, André!”

“But they make a calculation for everything, Wayti. First they want to know when you were born. Down to the last second, they say, or they will come to stand before a wrong calculation.”

“And then what?”

“Well, then they start to calculate and then you get a place in the universe, but that universe is then the zodiac. They calculate what you have from Saturn, therefore the planets, everything fatherhood and motherhood, but it does not get through to those people that those spheres of gas do not possess any life. You get a zodiac sign like that, now you have something of Pisces ... Scorpio, Capricorn, Taurus, can you hear it? And then also from Libra, on which you can weigh yourself. And you have something of Aquarius, and really also from Gemini, and you learn to shoot, by means of which they feel the animal kingdom. The human being as the animal, Wayti, signs of course which gauge the human character, but now that I can experience this wonderful thing, is not worth a jot.”

“I tell you, André, those people do not know our life! We know where that shoe hurts. I ask you, when did that thing come to earth? Who was so

smart? Who thought that up? Can we, I ask you again, protect you from destruction? Now that we have not experienced anything else but happiness? Now that everything is uncontaminated love? What does the human being hope to achieve with those little figures? The universe is laughing, André, the human being is forgetting that it is he who created that destruction and not we, and that we want nothing to do with all those thoughts. Isn't it true, if you do not know our life, how do wish to inspire then? Only the life can answer you, of course, but not for everyday matters. Not for making a mess!

Nor for anything else, which the human being sees and feels and belongs to the self-made matters, we have nothing to do with that. What does the birth mean? That the soul as human being returns to the Earth in order to experience fatherhood or motherhood and nothing else. The birth, André, is fatherhood, or is motherhood, there is nothing else! And the soul determines her time. It is the soul as the personality which possesses everything itself, we must follow you, we cannot give you anything, nothing, nor inspire, because you possess the highest consciousness for this universe. Can you feel this? The very highest life of feeling, the highest thinking, the highest being one for fatherhood and motherhood; of which all of us only receive the unconscious, and served you, of course. But what does the human being want? To give us human thinking and feeling, which we do not know what to do with? Fish attunement is sensitivity? That is giving birth and creating, my André, nothing else, but the human being now possesses the very highest fatherhood and motherhood. What does the human being still want to experience now? There is nothing else to be experienced for our universe! Nothing else!

We have heard of that nonsense, that goes without saying, because the life of feeling comes to us and we accept that as happiness, the being one with the very highest for our life, the human being. And that human being now, André, wants to predict a war, now that we know that the human being wants to represent his life by means of destruction? But is there destruction? Is that destruction? Is a war destruction? Do people not want to accept there that Adolf brings evolution? Did the All-Mother create sins? I ask you, can the All-Mother damn you? Who damned, deformed, sullied himself on earth? Did we do that? Did God do that and was able to do that? Can you feel where this nonsense is taking us? To the Bible, my André, to the poor thinking and feeling, because the human being does not know himself."

"They make their calculation for everything, Wayti. If you want to make a journey there, they look, they calculate whether or not you will perish."

"And what did you say?"

"I told those people, go, if you have an accident I will pay for everything, but nothing happened, nothing would happen and if something was to happen, it is your time and you cannot avoid that time. I laughed right in those

people's faces, Wayti."

"That is the best thing which you can do, they will probably reach the own human thinking now. And furthermore?"

"Furthermore there are all kinds of things. They calculate whether you can have an operation. Whether it will be successful or not, that is calculated. They calculate whether you will experience your love, whether the woman whom you are searching for belongs to you."

"That is possible, of course, you can see that, can't you? You now stand before the character, but, I ask you, André, now what, if you know where the human being began with his destruction? Why did the human being deceive his twin soul? Did those poor of spirit think that they could experience their love now? Did they think that they were capable of being able to analyse me by means of their figures? We know how Adolf's astrologer got him. We know that; for ages that nonsense has been coming to our life and nothing is true. If the human being feels something and it contains truth, believe me, the Masters will convince you that I experienced truth, then the own grade of life will speak to the day-conscious self and a child can experience that.

Can millions of grades of life be calculated, for land and water life of feeling? Is what society possesses not what belongs to the personality? And I ask you, what did you master during your millions of lives, André? Is that from me or from Saturn? Can Uranus give you something for your thinking and feeling, now that we know that everything is fatherhood and motherhood?

You are starting to understand it, my dear, of course, that is possible now, now that you are getting to know the laws, however, we tell you: astrology will never become science, because that calculation cannot lay any cosmic foundations and you can now experience that, for that matter. Of course, those are Capricorns who rape the life there and cannot be reached now. However, what does an Aquarius like that hope to achieve if that child gets spatial consciousness? Work it out for yourself, André, now feel what you can receive from me, in the way we are now one, those people have, not one human being of the earth has been able to experience that yet. What am I giving you now? Talk to Uranus and to Saturn one day soon? They will answer you. I cannot give you anything of your character, nothing, because you as a personality must master the laws by means of the physical laws of life and that is experiencing the Divine and spatial everything, there is nothing more to be received now, you have everything! And what do you want now? What would you like to experience, I ask you, now that we know that fatherhood and motherhood are the highest Divine? Those shoddy thoughts inspire what the human being feels and possesses there? Good heavens, André, does it matter to us whether you possess millions of diamonds there? Possess money like water? What is money, gold, possession on earth? Usually

destruction for the soul as human being, because she forgets herself by means of that, lives it up, it is nothing else!

What is dying? Does that astrologer wish to calculate and to warn the human being about death, which means evolution for the soul? Which is the highest happiness for the soul, because now she experiences a further stage, does the man wish to protect the soul from this cosmic happiness? Can you feel where all of this is going, André, now that you can experience the spatial laws? That becomes destruction, my dear! The astrologer reaches here into the life heart of the All-Mother, an astrologer comes to stand on a slope because of that calculating, he brings disharmony where the harmony is and has to represent everything, because experiencing death is harmonic growth, and does that calculating process wish to stop that? Can you feel, what a danger this produces?"

"I am starting to see everything, Wayti."

"If you go even deeper now? You will feel, my Prince, how stupid everything is becoming. You know now that that zodiac is only character traits of the human being, but has nothing to do with our spatial life of feeling, because we mean love. Which of you wants to possess Capricorn airs? Has something of that? My dear mother and father perhaps? That they give those half conscious cells for our life so much human power precisely, is still the worst thing of all. Because what is Uranus, Jupiter, Saturn? What they have to do, the plant creates and gives birth to for the waters, those are organs for the breathing, my André, and nothing else. And that gets human powers, human consciousness from the human being? It is enough to make you split your sides laughing!"

"You should not go cycling according to those people in that and that month, not go swimming, you may not do business, those months will break your precious neck there and thousands of other matters, Wayti, which they calculate for your life, but which is nonsense to me. The fortune teller can also do it, the woman with her tea leaves sees sharper than all these foolish people, even we have to do with academics, it is still poorer! Master Zelanus wrote the books 'spiritual Gifts', and analysed the seven grades of feeling in them, which all those people of ours will get hold of soon, and then they can know it."

"Understand well, André, the human being got everything, the very highest, there is nothing more to give the human being. What do you want to record now for the Cosmology? Will we experience that for the All-Source for a moment?"

"Gladly, my Wayti. I can see that the Masters want that. I am thinking for the University of Christ."

"Then I will tell you what I am receiving now. My father tells and my

mother gives to me:

“What is astrology?” Which meaning does astrology have for the human being? The universe will speak for the University of Christ!

First of all my father and my mother speak. The Sun as father. Is my father life, light and love for the human being? Yes or no, André? Father is already coming.”

+ +

+

“The Sun as fatherhood for the universe is speaking for the University of Christ.”

“I am the father for this Universe. I gave you light. I gave you my life, my growth, my condensing. By means of that I as the father for this universe gave everything to your life, but by means of fatherhood and motherhood. I give radiance, but you will hear soon what my love, the Moon, says, child of the earth, and that is the life of feeling. I let you experience the seven grades of feeling, feeling, as the life, by means of her. There is no more to it, nothing else, because this is everything!

What does my love say to your life and being? Listen and you will know what you received there.”

“I gave you everything, but I remained a planet, or is the material of the Earth, my child, backward? No, because that material feeds, gives birth, but you as a human being can feel and love me. I am giving you love! Only feeling, because I am a mother. Certainly, also my child, Mother Earth, accepts and feels, experiences my love, she undergoes my powers as ebb and flow, but what is that? Is that inspiration? Do you wish to give me your thinking and feeling now? Do you wish me to protect you from decline, now that we know that you received everything from me? You can experience me by means of motherhood, I am capable of healing you of many ailments, if you want to experience my oneness. I am mother in everything, nothing else, and I am open to your life. Only for the life! Only for your soul, your spirit, if you can accept the laws of my life, or we will not experience any oneness! But I am also that for your dog and cat! For all the life of our universe, but not for things about which you determined your own laws, which you love and we do not know.”

“Can you hear it, André? That is mother. And father and mother got the highest authority for our life, father is the king and mother the queen of our universe. All of us around father and mother have to listen, we have to be able to accept their laws and grades of life, we are part of their fatherhood and motherhood and are nothing else, nothing, but we represent our obtained independence. And what do Jupiter, Saturn, Venus have to experience now for the human being? They, who did not know any human, or animal life?

They, who are only particles of our organism, who guarantee the respiratory organs, the state of purity for our organism? What do they want, to inspire the human being by means of their horrible atmosphere? To inspire in order to not die? Do they want to inspire the human being in order to do good business? Should one spark of our body meddle with those thieves of the earth? Can a spark of father and mother protect the human being from good and evil, now that we know what evil, what destruction, what injustice is?

We do not know any destruction!

We do not possess any injustice!

We do not want anything to do with thieves!

We only know the grades of life, and know that there is no death!

We feel conscious, yes, indeed, but not for a social, so human feeling and thinking.

We are only the power for the life, the power in order to materialise that life as a grade of consciousness.

We cannot give any human being love, because the human being is love.

However, we know that the human being darkened himself!

We know that father and mother did not create any evil!

We have nothing to do with your journeys and travels!

We, Saturn and Uranus, Venus and Jupiter, every haze spot, every star, represent the Universal Organism, we only have to support the task around father and mother, as particles of their personality. But that is not human!

We do not give any art, we are not capable of that!

We have no understanding, no feeling for your arts, because you as a human being possess the highest, and are mother!

That is the highest which you can experience and have received for father and mother!

We will tremble and shake if you want to connect us with your destruction!

We know which evolution you have to experience, you will return to the Divine All, as we also have to experience!

Capricorn and Aries in your life, you are that yourself! You stab the other life, we do want anything to do with your Scorpion nature, we do not know that animal, not in our universe, even if we know that it belongs to the post-creations, to the vermin!

Do you wish to connect us to your own rottings?

We do not want anything to do with your rottenness!

We do not know any kings and queens on earth, only grades of life!

We do not know any people!

Who spoke about people for the first time?

Did my father or my mother say that? God perhaps? We only know seven

grades of life for the soul as organic life. You are just mammals! You are mammals.

Who gave the name to my body? Who? Who was that? You do not know my character, you do not know my attunement, we are part of the Universal intestines, if you wish to know, and we are that, Saturn, Uranus, Jupiter, Venus, as main organs, as half-conscious systems for fatherhood and motherhood."

"Can you hear it, André?"

"Yes, my Wayti, it is tremendous. I am starting to understand and I must accept this."

"It is true, André. What do they want to give us, all those millions of people who do astrology? For the University of Christ that word means nothing. Nothing! The human being gives consciousness to unconscious human material. Can a piece of stone think? Can the Earth as material, think? Can a piece of granite think? Can gas think? Can mud think and inspire the human being? Only life is capable of that, and that is my father and my mother, André.

My father and my mother represent the 'life'! And that life, you were able to see that on this journey, materialised by means of the seven grades of life, but for millions of types of material, millions of types of particles, as one whole and independence. There is not anything else, but this is everything!

Did those people never ever see a meteor? Did they never sense and feel that hardening? The bits and pieces sometimes fly over the Earth and that piece of steel is capable of inspiring the human being?

Protecting?

Warning against theft?

Taking to the good marriage? Is that not ridiculous now? Is that piece of stone capable of giving you art? Of protecting your life against the wrong radiations?

It is a ridiculous carry-on, André! But, when the human being has his piece of luck, you will feel what I mean, then the human with her cards can also do that, and also she who looks into her tea leaves for you, or do you not know that telepathic oneness? What are you experiencing now with me? We are connected universally telepathically and the people on earth can master that, but it has nothing to do with our life, or with our spatial attunement. Is that clear?"

"Yes, dear, I understand everything."

"The human being will have to accept this soon, André, because he will then know that the Earth possesses the highest human consciousness for the universe. Who still has to inspire you now? Who can reach you? Nothing is capable of experiencing the highest of the earth, if that is not a human being.

And what does this mean, André? That only the human being is capable of inspiring the human being on earth who has completed his cycle on earth, so lives on the other side. That is possible, but now people do not need a zodiac, that happens from soul to soul, feeling to feeling, from personality to personality, like the ancient Egyptians too, and you have now received! Experience! Undergo! Yes, that is possible. Now the human being is in contact with the higher life, with the soul as a spiritual, conscious grade of life, the laws of which you got to know!"

"Is that not surprisingly simple, Wayti?"

"It is true, André. But we cannot experience that. We are not capable of that and we do not want that, because it does not belong to us! We do not possess that consciousness! So it is clear, all those people do not know themselves, or our being one! They know nothing about our cosmic organism, or they would know that this study is a waste of time, standstill. Yes, we know that the Wise men from the East also did astrology, but is that story from the Bible true? Did you ever see one star which made itself one, which placed itself before the birth, I know it, our Christ? Do you believe that little story, André?"

"Not me, Wayti."

"But how many millions of people are tied to this story? The star came from the East and went straight to Bethlehem, didn't it?" "Yes, people say that there."

"Can you also feel that untruth? That is a big lie, André. Those wise men knew that Christ would come to Earth by means of clairvoyance.

Those Wise Men from the East did not see any star which brought them to Christ, that is contradictory to the reality, André. Can we go from our own world, can we move away? No Christ can, no deity can bring about that, if that had really happened, André, then this event would have ripped our whole organism apart and father and mother would have had to experience that. So you see, everything, which the people thought up there, is different. In this way there are thousands of matters which you will now experience and for which you have to lay the cosmic foundations for the University of Christ!

Was Mary impregnated by the holy spirit?

Can that also be calculated by means of astrology, André? What does the Catholic Church hope to achieve soon, when the Masters speak? Then she can accept her fall and people will no longer need her. Then the Masters will take hold of all those Churches and the child of Mother Earth can listen to what my father and mother brought about. Do you still wish to talk to my mother, André? I see that she also still has something to say. As long as you know, I will be with you eternally."

"I know it, dear, and I will not forget you."

"Good day, my son."

"My mother? Wayti has told me a lot, mother."

"We know it, André. She is sweet. Did you understand everything?"

"Yes, mother, it is all so true."

"Can anything of our life deceive your life?"

"No, mother, but the human being of your child, the Earth, does not know you."

"You will bring those children to consciousness."

"I will do my best, mother, I promise you that."

"And we know that, André. Can you see the harmony of our life?"

"Yes, mother, in everything. I know now that astrology will never become science, never!"

"Very good, my son, accept the laws of life, you do not need to do more than that. And anyone who still does not want to accept these laws, but that will come one day and then that life will have to accept me and all the grades of life. Did I make mistakes? Did I give birth to anything else than the 'life'? What should we do with the human possession of my child, the Earth? Are those not the futilities of and for the life as human being? Do those beads have meaning for life beyond death, the dying there? What has meaning? Which laws have eternal meaning? Did you feel what I said to your life?"

"Yes, mother, also that of your twin soul."

"That the human being thought up that thing is nice, of course, in order to do something nice with it, to play, of course, but we have nothing to do with that. It is up to the human being if he wants to protect himself by calculating, but my laws cannot be calculated, nor those of Saturn, Uranus, Jupiter: they must be experienced!

The human being must die if he wants to evolve!

Death gives the soul growth!

There is no death!

Death gives the soul awakening as part of my life!

Death is a blessing from the All-Mother!

Death is the highest gift from the All-Mother!

Death, my son, is the contact with the conscious Divine All!

Death is reincarnation!

Death is worth more than billions of tons of gold on earth!

Because 'death' possesses everything and that is the 'life'; and do those unconscious beings wish to protect you from death?

Inspiration is light, isn't it, André?"

"Yes, mother!"

"Well, I ask you, how can that light of my soul be experienced? Only to be

experienced by means of the grades of life. That is the being born on Earth. However, that is fatherhood and motherhood. And nothing else comes above that. That is everything! The soul as human being, we will just accept that 'human being', so that word; the human being cannot receive any more, he has everything! He has:

Love.

Protection!

Receiving harmony!

Justice!

The laws of condensing!

The laws of hardening!

The laws for fatherhood and motherhood... by means of which he received everything, everything from the All-Mother; but because he kicked, chased himself out of this harmony, sullied, darkened himself, he started to look for something else, in order to build up that destructive again, to make that misery dissolve, my son, and the zodiac emerged, the fortune telling and that life began with tea leaves!

But, I ask you now, in the name of Christ and the All-Source, why does the human being not begin with that pure love, that justice, that state of purity, that making amends? That is too difficult now, André. He does not want that, he wants to protect himself now by means of all those frills, protect from misery, from that destruction, from that sully, which is not possible, because he must go back to our pure love and harmonic life of feeling! Am I untrue? Unclear? Is this difficult to understand?"

"Everything is the truth, mother!"

"It is true, my son, and tell that to my children on earth. The Masters will not forget one word of it, believe it, because we are speaking in the name of Christ!

The human being of Mother Earth is searching for a means, in order to be rid of all that misery! And that is now that zodiac, my child. Soon it will be something different again. But if you say, begin with a better and love-life, do not be open to war, to hatred, evil, destruction, do not commit murder, then people will laugh there and the astrologer must calculate that the dear child will not be killed. But what is simpler now? What did the true Christ bring? Bring there? That thou shalt not kill! That the human being must love all the life of God! And what does the child of Christ do now? The Church says: go and kill! And is that also in harmony with our life, with all these loving laws of the All-Mother? Can you feel the nonsense of everything? The nonsense of this thinking and feeling? The pathetic rubbish, André?"

"Yes, mother, I know it and people will be surprised at that."

"It should be like that, that will happen and is a mercy for the human be-

ing, is the evolution which will come now. No, my son, everything is simple, but the human being still does not know himself and my laws. Do good, wherever you live and you will no longer need calculating!

Love everything which lives and you will be indestructible!

Love the human being, the animal too, everything, and you will evolve!

Love and give your deeds the pure Divine power and you will have nothing to do with sullyng, or with diseases, or with destruction, not a hair of your human head will be touched, nothing can destroy your life, you as a human being cannot die one second before your time there, because you want to experience my laws harmonically!

What is a lobster?

A piece of post-creation!

What is a ram?

An animal species, which has no meaning for your attunement, but it does for itself, because that animal is also evolving. Keep your hands off that animal, or you will sully the life of our universe again. You sullied everything there, everything! And this is why you created darkness, misery, a rotting bad character!

Stay away from that scorpion, leave the animals alone, because you are the unconscious animal which lives on earth and does not know itself! You are the worst species of animal, which the Earth created as Divine life anyway, and you want to sully my waters?

No spark of our life is capable of inspiring you!

No spark of my life is capable of giving you love!

No spark is capable of making you as a human being happy there, because you as my grade of life have to receive the Divine happiness, but you sullied it! Deformed, darkened! Prostituted!

You prostituted the harmonic laws!

Astrology? Is the toy of people who want to avoid their created miserable life! And that is not possible! We are not capable of helping you there in order to deceive!

We will not help you to deform the life!

We will not serve you, now that we know that you murder!

We cannot inspire you for destruction, or for happiness, for anything, because you will experience the laws and that is possible by means of fatherhood and motherhood. Did you think, human being of my earth, that we would help you, would be able to inspire, now that we see what misery you created there? How many lives did you murder as a mother? How many embryos did you destroy as a mother during your millions of lives? And do you now wish to look for marital happiness? Do you wish to calculate that happiness? By means of astrology? By means of arithmetic? And we serve for

that? 'I'? The 'UN' perhaps? Jupiter perhaps? Saturn? Venus? All of us will first destroy you, all of us ask you: first make amends for those laws, come back to my harmony and perhaps, no, it is certain, that we will inspire you! But now, as André-Dectar got to accept that! By loving all the life, you will come that far!

Poor of spirit, what do you still hope to achieve now?

Do you wish to protect yourself from diseases? Diseases which got becoming conscious by means of your destructive wanting? Why did you rape my pure grades of life? Isn't it true? You will get to know those laws by means of the Masters! You raped, sullied, deformed my pure, Divine laws, this is why you created insanity, psychopathy, leprosy, fever, cholera, all those pestilent diseases were materialised by your life, your actions, and not by the All-Mother, or by one spark of our organism, this universe, for which you have to live!

You do astrology?

Poor people!

Unconscious of spirit!

Destroyers!

Deformers!

Devils!

Demons!

Satans!

Hypocrites!

Thieves?

Rapists!

Rulers ... for evil? Did we materialise all these words? Was the All-Mother able to do that? Did your God want that? Did we want that? My Saturn perhaps? Uranus? Jupiter perhaps? Venus? The Earth perhaps?

Spiritual and material murderer?

Unreal fairy story tellers?

Falsifiers of laws?

You, scribes, do astrology?

You convicts?

Destroyers?

Human, animal and natural murderers?

Haters?

Insane people?

Maniacs?

You want to sully all of this by means of astrology?

Corpse lovers? You do not want to experience that 'death'? If you could also conquer that, your kings and queens would buy an eternal life, wouldn't

they, but you will die!

You will die!

Spiritual wretches? Where you came, you poisoned, cursed, contaminated, deformed, sullied my grades of life there! You created cancer, cholera, leprosy, diseases of the blood, but did we want that misery? And you would like to conquer that by means of your pathetic calculating? By means of your astrology?

Falsifiers of Christ?

Animal idols?

You created frightening laws, not those of God, not one of mine is left, or from my twin soul. You prostituted your blood!

You prostituted every law of life!

And you are that, your kings and emperors, princes and princesses belong to that, all of them, who love evil, devastation, destruction, that murder and sully, and give their powers for that, all of them, who continue to accept the God of your Old Testament!"

And the Mother of this universe, the Moon, tells you that. Sun and stars tell you that, all the planets, the organs of our organism tell you that!

Deceivers!

Liars!

Neros?

Drainage canals?

Agamic feelers?

Agamic unconscious beings?

Blood drinkers of Christ?

Pulverisers of Christ?

Tainters of Christ? You let HIM speak words, by means of your Bible, which HE never spoke!

Never!

But the Masters will also explain that to you there!

My André, was I angry?"

"No, mother, that is the truth!"

"How my life there forgot itself. How my life there raped the pure laws. How our life there sullied the All-Source, the

All-life.

All-light!

The All-Spirit! And above all the All-Fatherhood and All-Motherhood. Those laws of life were raped and deformed on earth by the human being, darkened and contaminated by means of their diseases, but, we, God, the All-Love did not want that! Do you wish to know even more about your astrology? Do you wish to know more about the fairground attraction in

which you live and can no longer experience any Divine law in pure love? Even more? The Masters will do that! Christ will tell you that now! My children will come back to our life for that and will have to bow to these laws now.

Satans!

Demons?

Did your angel Gabriel fall? Poor of spirit? We never created an angel who fell, who fell into what you must experience as your mud. Who was that angel? This is your unconscious holy virgin. That is the Church. Which calls herself the Church of Christ. But is she that? Is she that for the All-Mother? For the All-Love? For the All-Life? For the All-Fatherhood and All-Motherhood? Now that life and being says: you will be and will remain chaste? Is she capable of kicking my children out of fatherhood and motherhood? Is that Omniscience? Is that love? Progress? Evolution? That is destruction!

Demons?

Satans!

Devils! Why did you deny my children fatherhood and motherhood? Why? Why did you do that? Why?

Can you give my children something different and better than all of us in this universe? And the following cosmic grades of life, for which we live, and return to the conscious Divine All by means of that? Is that possible? Can you do that? Whore?

You destroyed Galilei!

You, Church! You were able to do that!

The life avenges them! They live in me and possess their spatial evolution, not you, you will die there for eternity! You will rot! Rot away under your Church! You will experience that, holy mother! You burnt my children at the stake! You were able to do that! Dirty beast! Dirty animal! Dirty life!

Master Alcar, am I speaking the truth?"

"Yes, mother, billions of children of God devote their lives for that."

"Master Zelanus, am I speaking the Divine truth?"

"Yes, mother, and I tell you, I will not forget one word from your life."

"This is why I am coming to your life, my children. Tell everything, explain every laws, but do not recoil from anything! Do not alleviate anything!

Do not alleviate any law!

Do not alleviate any love!

Do not alleviate any misery, say what the All-Mother wants there to be said now, fight for our Messiah!"

"Yes, mother, and we will live and die for that."

"I know it, my children! And that makes all of us happy. We will remain love! We will be that for eternity! Now go further, my children, and analyse

my laws, the All-Mother will inspire your life! But tell my children on earth that I am not angry. But that all these things were materialised, and were not created by me, or by the All-Source. Describe the laws, Master Alcar, my life can now inspire you, only inspire because we are one! I will tell you about my own awakening, my feeling and thinking, my love, but about my motherhood for everything! And all my life can explain that to you.

All my life of this universe will explain these laws to you Divinely purely and consciously! Every star will tell you how that life was born, but no spark is capable of telling you what you have to do there on Earth, if those matters, those thoughts represent the dead material, so society! "Very well put, my Wayti, very good." We want nothing to do with your diamonds, nothing to do with the earthly riches, we have nothing to do with religions, or with other sects, we represent the 'life', the 'Love', the justice for God, fatherhood and motherhood!

We have nothing to do with your arts, you received that there from the Masters. Isn't it true, Master Alcar?"

"Yes, mother."

"You were Anthony van Dyck there and you can now agree that I am telling, speaking the truth! I possess the Divine Omniscience, I gave every spark of my life that Omniscience and do you now still ask for wisdom, for happiness, for love, in order to sully your life there? To deform? Do you wish to act like a king and let your people starve? Do you wish to hang, murder, whip one of my children? Burn at the stake? What do the laws says, Master Alcar?"

"Steal from a human being and you steal from God!

Slander a spark of God and you slander God himself!

Burn the human being at the stake and you burn the All-Mother at the stake!

Demand the death penalty and you demand the death penalty for God!

Take part in war and you murder your Divine attunement!

Become a priest and speak about damnation, you damn yourself and your Deity!

Hate the life of Mother Earth and you hate God!

Rape the life of Mother Earth and you rape yourself!

Shoot the life of God and you shoot Christ!

Poison the life and you poison God! The God of all life, mother!"

"Precisely, my child, the child of mother earth will accept all of that. Soon this accepting and the bowing will come, you know it! Go now, my children, we will continue to follow you. Come back to my soul soon and I will explain the laws, the senses, the human voice to you, and you will then get to know how the soul has materialised all of that!"

"We thank you, mother, also Your Twin Soul!"

“Look for yourself, he is greeting you, he loves you eternally. Good day, astrologers. Don’t make us laugh, do not make us laugh, or you will experience our prediction, but now for the first time for the Jehovah child, because now our life collapses! But you too! Try calculating that? Make us laugh heartily and you will then get to show your colours. My children, I am going to rest, but I will continue to follow you.”

“We thank you, mother, for everything!”

“We do not want to experience any thanks, we are and will remain ‘love’!”

C3_135kruis.jpg

We also hear: “Is that the sign of the cross for my All-Conscious child, my life?”

“Yes, mother, we made the sign of the cross for Christ and for the All-Mother.”

“Then you have understood me! All of us thank you!”

“We will serve, mother!”

“If you meet those old Wise men from the East, Masters, then say that they must come to me, I also have something to say to those lives. And those others? I will settle with them. All of them will have to bow here!”

“We know it, mother.”

“Send all of them to me who were burnt at the stake by the Church!”

“Yes, mother!”

“All those who were whipped on earth!”

“Yes, mother!”

“All who refused children!”

“Yes, mother!”

“All who did not want to experience any fatherhood!”

“Yes, mother, we will send those lives to you!”

“All who think they represent God by means of damnation!”

“Very gladly, mother!”

“And I will call the rest myself!”

“We will carry out your orders, mother!”

“I know it! With this blessing. Can you feel my kiss?”

“Yes, mother of this universe, we are experiencing your life!”

“Then nothing more is capable of darkening your life!”

We experienced wonders, dear reader, you too? Can you accept this? If not, then that will take a while, but it will come! No spark of God can avoid this. You will certainly feel, we will have to think humanly again. When the universe speaks, that terminology becomes different and has nothing to do with what you have to experience there on earth.

For the ‘Cosmology’ we were able to experience wonderful pages and we will write them too! Then just get angry. Not we! Because this is the Divine

truth!

André can now say: I know this universe, I know these laws, even if I am still on earth, I know the astrology, I no longer take part in destruction, I want to and I will love!

Cardinal, bishop, pope, do something for mankind! You still have the power in your hands, do something else! Soon people will no longer need any of you! Do not damn any longer! Your violence on earth can be followed from here and all the life of God knows that! The mother of this universe is calling her life back.

But Rome!

Rome, why do you approve of this!

Rome, can you still not listen?

Master Alcar goes further now and says:

“You can see it, my brothers, what the planet Mars has done for our organism. Her moving away from the Moon and Sun became growth and blossom for our life. You will soon be able to accept that Mother Earth will soon receive her infallible consciousness. We now know how we lived there. And yet, we will also make amends for that, and we, Master Zelanus, have already reached the Spheres of Light. Millions along with us have conquered their cycle for this universe and all of us know, we had to make amends for all our mistakes and we will also get to know those laws.

So if we go further, we do not experience anything else but our own evolution, but, by means of fatherhood and motherhood. Yes, my brothers, the Church will fall! That can already be seen here, even if we find ourselves in a prehistoric age, it will come! These grades of life want to be experienced, and not a Church! We must master the laws and the Church cannot give us that! We and all the life of God have to experience and to accept that! Now look at the highest grade for this planet. The dying process, you can see it, cannot be experienced any differently for all the other planets, this is one Universal law! This law materialised itself infallibly. And we went from the one grade of life to the following infallibly, we did not receive disharmony in anything, but we will soon experience those laws, even if we know that we have begun with this.

The soul returns to the world of the unconscious and the following planet is ready to attract us. We experience the returning to the All-Source. We know now that there are planets who cannot represent any life, but they have to fulfil an own task.

What is a star? Liquid material. What is Uranus? Jupiter? Half-conscious fatherhood and motherhood, nothing else! We know what those organs have to do for the universe. West, East and South and North now get meaning for the life of the universe, because North, South, East and West created cooling

down and laws of hardening! And that takes us to the personality of these planets, the life of God in the universe. We also see those laws for the earth again, but now Mother Earth is one with Sun and Moon, with all the sparks of God for this macrocosmic organism.

Whether a star is millions of light years away from the Earth does not interest us! No one is interested that it possesses and can now experience the Spheres of Light, we are only interested in Divine fatherhood and motherhood, which is suffocated by the holy, sanctifying Church. Let me also shrug my shoulders.

It does have meaning where the Earth will begin her task and that will soon be in between spatial fatherhood and motherhood and this child of Sun and Moon will get her food, to drink her milk for her own life. Precisely, that's it, the Moon feeds the Earth, her child, by means of her mother milk, and the Sun sees that everything goes well. By means of this Mother Earth will soon give birth and create, embellish, depict this vermin as a human being, she will finish this organism, which Sun and Moon, all the mother planets began with.

What now also wishes to speak to my life is that life and death do not change. These revelations were created for all the laws. So death is a Divine revelation! Yes, we heard and saw it, a gift from the All-Mother! Now life is wonderful, because it can die! Human being of Mother Earth, when will you see your death as we were able to and had to get to know it?

But now a cosmic question, Master Zelanus. What will you feel, if I ask you and the Divine All wants it, about the following? Is the life span different on this planet for human being and animal, and flower and plant, than that of the earth?"

"Yes, Master, that goes without saying!"

"And by what can that be determined?"

"On Earth the human being has cut short, deformed his own life, there is no longer any question of cosmic dying there, my Master."

"Precisely, Master Zelanus, that is the answer and now tells that the life of this planet can experience more harmony than the highest conscious child of Mother Earth. And that means again, André?"

"That the human being of Mother Earth takes part in murder, destruction, and now has to accept a karmic dying."

"Very precise, the human being of Mother Earth now experienced his premature end, because he removed himself from the harmonic laws, no, has beaten and kicked, and we have to accept, but which we will speak about later when we follow and analyse the possession of the personality for the dying and being born there. The soul of Mother Earth as a human being lives in disharmony and has sullied all the laws of life, so that she has to experience a

dying too soon. And that means that these unconscious animal species experience more harmony than the conscious human being of Mother Earth was ever able to, but that must also soon dissolve, because the Kingdom of God is approaching, and, because the University of Christ has to lay these foundations! So the human being will also have to awaken for the dying process. There is not one human being on Earth who can say: I am now in harmony with my evolution, my dying, even 'death' was sullied by the soul as human being! Or is that not a disturbance, Church, when you burnt a child at the stake? Hung, judge? Beat to death, shot dead, Adolf? Is all of that harmonic? Is that in harmony with these laws of the All-Mother and the Mother of this universe? You cannot avoid that, this is the spatial truth!

So what touched me a moment ago, my brothers, is the justice for every law of life. Life and death cannot be changed, but life and death which take care of and represent the human, animal and natural evolution, were suffocated, sullied, deformed and also made holy on Earth, by the Church and the academics, the judges, by kings and queens, but who gave them this right? Those people sullied themselves, those people brought disharmony for life and death!

And the planets know nothing about that and they cannot experience that in the universe, by means of which we can determine these contradictory laws and explain that disharmony!

Because, my brothers, by means of this, happiness for the earth was beaten up, happiness and love were burnt at the stake and hung, the soul as human being did that! And yet people want to pray to God there? Curse? Beg God for help? You, as the 'Mother' of this universe says it, you, filthy whore?

You hate!

You prostituted and burnt the life at the stake and you want to be holy? We want nothing to do with you, poisoned consciousness, nothing, nothing!

So the human being cut short his passing over on earth, but, now also comes back too late for reincarnation, so that he now waits thousands of centuries for his following evolution, the new birth. These animal species here were not able to experience that, people know nothing about burning at the stake here, or about being hung, because these animals do not know any administration of justice, but also no prison, this human being never ripped one embryo too soon from the maternal body, because the soul as the personality did not possess the intellect to bring that about. And now a pathetic astrologer like that wants to experience and also sully this life? Was there still not enough sullied by the human being? Must he now violate the universe? These animal species know nothing about that, my brothers, and gives your life wisdom, the understanding how life must be experienced. Had you expected something different? Did the mother of this universe speak too harsh-

ly? Who prostituted, raped the law of 'love', who justice, who fatherhood and motherhood? The universe must, God must approve of that and people may not say anything about that. That is harsh? That sounds inharmonious in the ears of the human being of Mother Earth? That is still not understood, not felt here? No, these types of people were still not that far and could not experience those destructive feelings either! But the consciousness of Mother Earth stands higher and yet, despite that, the human being raped, deformed and sullied life and death!

Indeed, my brothers, we will soon stand before all these laws and will then experience the analyses for the University of Christ, for Mankind!

Indeed, we will soon stand before all these laws, but then we will follow the soul and her grades of life, which she sullied for the earth. And when we enter the Fourth Cosmic Grade of Life, we will get to know all those other wonders, but now in harmony with God and the All-Source.

We created disharmony on Earth. On this planet we have still not been able to experience that darkness, we were still not that far. An animal in the waters and the animal from these woods cannot experience any conscious human evil, they are not capable of that, that evil does not exist. But by means of that the spatial life happiness for the Earth has shrivelled up. But we can see, we are going further! On Earth people are wiping out life, the human being is waging war, that is not possible here and where we were.

Descend with me to the highest grade of life and make your own comparisons. Follow these laws, the laws for life and death. Also those for the being one, fatherhood and motherhood. Is there a difference with the earth for fatherhood and motherhood? No, but the life of feeling has changed. And that has meaning for the soul as a human being.

The human being was able to protect himself from that darkness. The human being, my brothers, possesses these laws.

The human being must go back to God!

The human being possesses wonderful laws, by means of which he evolves.

The human being receives his organic life and gives birth!

The human being possesses his reincarnation!

The human being possesses harmonic life, but must master the laws for this!

The human being has to accept all these millions of transition stages!

The human being will conquer this Third Cosmic Grade of Life!

We now see how awe-inspiring our life is. We have seen how harmonically life and death experience this oneness.

We were able to determine that all these organic grades for soul and spirit, and then for the human personality, are eternal! And now, my brothers, we want to take mankind to the cosmic awakening and bless it, in the name of

Christ!

When is the life of Mother Earth open to the Divine truth? These laws force us, and all the life, to bow our heads. And we cannot avoid it.

Every spiritual science on earth is at a standstill. We are laying the first foundations for that, and also the Divine ones! To experience Mars is to accept a preliminary stage, but to experience the Earth gives the soul, and all the life, the other side, then, the Fourth, Fifth, Sixth and Seventh Cosmic Grade of Life, the Divine All.

Mars as the sister of Mother, and Mother Earth are one, but not as an inner consciousness, they are one in order to be able to bridge this cosmic gap, for which both received the own life. Is there anything else to be experienced? People still do not know these laws on Earth, but we are experiencing them for mankind!

On Earth people are waging war!

On Earth people laugh at occult laws!

On Earth people talk about damnation!

On Earth the human being consciously breaks hearts and himself!

On Earth, my brothers, the life of God is now starving, however, only the highest consciousness; the jungle stages do not know that deformation. Only the intellectual can bring that about, and that life still wants to complain, call on God for help?

On Earth the human being is suffocating in his misery, not here, we were not able to experience suffering, sorrow, misery, destruction, anywhere, God did not create that anywhere, but the Earth knows all this disharmonic destruction!

We go further and come back to Earth. Soon we will connect ourselves to the next transition stages, and this journey will also have been experienced and completed. But on the following journey we will stand before the grades of life of Mother Earth, we will come closer to the human consciousness and that universe will also speak to our life. Bow to all these laws, my brothers, and love everything which lives!

You can now see that this animal life is freeing itself from the organism, dying is one law everywhere, one world, and you will also be capable of experiencing the astral world here. What can you see, André-Dectar?"

"We are now coming to the astral world, the world of the unconscious, my Master, in order to determine that these laws did not change here either. We can experience the dying and follow how the soul returns to the embryonic stage."

"Indeed, my brothers, the Masters want that and we must also experience that here. Follow this dying process, the becoming free from the organism is as the soul already had to experience millions of times. We still do not

experience a conscious hereafter. But for animal and human being death is evolution. Every grade of life lies open to our consciousness. Every cell possesses and represents the own life space, as soul, material and spirit. But the soul will return to the Divine All as the spiritual personality. My God, we can call out, but how wonderful the human being is!

And this life continues. Millions of lives die and are born, the human being cannot change anything in this, even if he creates evil and destruction, but we will also get to know the laws for that. Did you notice that the soul as an animal being here, and where we have been, only gave birth twice? However she wants to be as soul and human being, and she only gives birth to two lives, for the universe that is the absolute experiencing, but the human being on earth sullied these laws. The soul as mother gives birth to two lives for herself, and also her creating part, so the man, by means of which she assures her reincarnation. But we know, on earth the mother gives birth six and nine times, sometimes twenty times, and that is contradictory to the Divine harmony, these births are disharmonic, even if both experience fatherhood and motherhood. We know that the human being also began with that destruction and that the Church disengaged itself for giving birth and creating, for reincarnation. Can you now feel how awe-inspiring that destruction is for the human evolution? And that the Moon as mother is just, even if she flings all these truths to the Earth? Those are now the gaps which the human being creates for himself, but which must be bridged, or the Divine creation, the human evolution will run aground. When we come to stand before those laws of life, my brothers, all require the Divine analysis, but it is only on Earth that we get to know that destruction. But these planets did not experience that. And yet, when this animal-like human being finishes the other life, it will give birth to three lives, in order to preserve the own grade of life from disharmony and we also see that happening here. But what does that mean if we experience Mother Earth, the human being there who did not create anything but misery? Who did nothing else but destroy the life of God? Who created battlefields, who got rich there by wiping out the grades of life? It is only then, my brothers, that we come to stand before this disharmony for reincarnation and we get to know millions of laws and are also capable of analysing all those problems.

Millions of sparks as animal beings are to be found in the world of the unconscious in order to prepare themselves for the following step, the new birth, the animal world also goes further. And every spark as a human being represents the obtained grade of life and that is the world for the cell as human being, as father and mother. And that harmony is awesome, for which the Moon gave her life. You see it, it is attracting and giving birth, the soul returns to the material life by means of what she created herself there.

Now back to the material planet; and we see that for this age the Earth is still invisible and that she still cannot begin with her task, because we and the animal are still not that far. But that will come soon and we will know what we will also experience then.

The secondary planets for the Earth also have to experience this condensing, the human being gets more and more consciousness, physically and spiritually, even if that attunement is pre-animal-like. This is the wonder of the Third Cosmic Grade of Life, three subsequent worlds as one whole, and we and all the life of God have to experience and to conquer that. If that is clear to you, then we will free ourselves now, because the Divine All wants us to follow and to experience a few planets, by means of which the Moon as mother forces her children to bow to her laws. These planets and stars, hazes and suns, are only one organism! There is nothing else to be experienced, but these laws as sparks of God, created the Fourth, Fifth, Sixth and Seventh Cosmic Grade, the conscious Divine All, for which we and all the other life will both live and die.

We already know that the Fourth Cosmic Grade no longer possesses any interim planets and that we will not experience any disturbances there either, because the human being is harmonic there. When we are there, my brothers, we can make other comparisons than here and we will enter the Temple for the God human being!

That night and day must dissolve one day is clear, because ultimately North, South, East and West will reach oneness anyway, because people in the conscious Divine All have conquered those stages of development. We will now follow the following planets consciously for a moment, if you wish to examine the human development for the earth.

But what were we able to master on this journey? That the human being is 'God', even if he had to experience pre-animal-like grades of life. God did not create any misery, but the human being lost himself. Despite that, he can go further, because no damnation, no law was created which disengages the life from this Divine evolution, and the Church and all the life of God has to accept that.

Now examine this complete whole. You can make yourself one with the present stage, the materialised universe to which we belong. See, André, the transition planets lie there and (there) is Mother Earth, but that took millions of ages. Every spark of this universe will experience day and night, but the heart for all this life continues to work, and it means that there is never night. It must now be clear to you how pathetic the Biblical analysis for the present stage is. To the right behind Mars we can see the first transition for the Earth, by means of West, South and East they condensed themselves and could begin with their task. The distances for the Sun, but with regard to this

evolution, now have meaning, by means of which we will soon get to know the attunement for Saturn, Jupiter, Venus and the other organs. Distances have no meaning, if we experience the consciousness for the planet, now the distance of the Sun for a celestial body is conscious fatherhood and motherhood, or half-waking life of feeling. Half-waking life of feeling, what is that? Soon we will be that far and we will see those planets, we will experience that half-waking consciousness for this organism, this universe, for fatherhood and motherhood.”

+ +

+

André feels one with the present stage, we also attuned our life and feeling to those laws. We find ourselves in the universe and look at the planet Earth, we were able to get to know all the previous grades of life. Master Alcar is meditating, we feel and see that it is he who now receives and must experience the inspiration, which the conscious Divine All wants. We have travelled a tremendous way, André sees. Where have we not been? How did the human organism develop? We now know every stage and the wisdom for that lives under our heart. And all of this is only the beginning for the Cosmology, we only laid the first foundations for both the universe and the human organism, what will we experience if we follow the soul, her spirit and her personality? What is the human organism like in the conscious Divine All? How does the human being live on the Fourth Cosmic Grade of Life? Those are physical Temples! The organic life is now universally deep and the soul as human being rises out above this universe, because she then got to know the laws and was able to master the universe. I think about all these wonders, André thinks about something else, and we can also follow that, because we are completely one in everything.

“Yes, my brother, on Earth there is misery.

On Earth there is suffering and sorrow!

On Earth Europe is being crushed!

On Earth life is horrible!

On Earth there is peace and calm nowhere! Nowhere!

On Earth people still do not know these laws!

On Earth the child of God is searching for the creator of life and death and does not know this bliss!

On Earth people murder the life, the human organism, because the soul will return and live eternally! It is sorrowful!

André feels that terrible sorrow, we too and all the life of God which has

reached the Spheres of Light. That life cannot feel happy, at least not the ultimate stage for happiness which is infinite, because the soul as human being has to represent all the life. Can people feel that on Earth? The human being who has reached the Spheres of Light, now experiences that and is open to that. That is the feeling and thinking of Christ!

Yes, Europe is being crushed, my brothers, but that is evolution. Mother Earth is only that old, she lives just above her years of puberty. The actual conscious life on Earth still has to begin. Mother Earth is still not that far, and we can see from the laws of the universe, this life has still not reached the spiritual-material grade either, this evolution is continuing!

Only Mother Earth knows that misery, we now know. That misery cannot be experienced anywhere in the universe, disharmony cannot be determined in this. Even if the bits and pieces fly from the universe to the Earth, that is not disharmony, but the experiencing for this life of the 'death', the evolution process! Everything is simple when the human being knows these laws!

No, André, on Earth no happiness has been experienced yet, that still has to come and that will come! But God attached that happiness to His life!

Yes, my brother, only the Earth possesses good and evil. That cannot be experienced anywhere in the universe. It is the horrible fight between heathen and Christian child, between the unconscious and materially conscious peoples on Earth, people cannot experience anything else there either.

Yes, my brother, why does the Church not do something for the child of Mother Earth? The Church can do it, but she thinks about herself. What the Church can do cannot be seen. She does nothing for soul and spirit, only riches, the Church, the Catholic Church is interested in that! But other sects also capitalised themselves.

The Church possesses that power, but the Church sends her children into the wars against each other. Is that possible? Yes, that is still possible on Earth.

How does Mother Moon think and feel? We know that now. How did she take care of her life? We know that and we got to know that. The human being wants to experience happiness, but flings the Ten Commandments away from himself, they were not received for him. For the Church the human being is allowed to kill! That is allowed and that is possible, because the Church lives for a fatherland. But that Church, André, does not possess anything else but hatred and destruction either and cannot represent the All-Source.

The Catholic Church is now still capable, we now live in 1950, of blessing cannons! Yes, mother of this universe, the Church can do that, that mother can still do that now and people love and people revere that prostituted life there!

I will write until my heart is empty when we begin with this journey, my

mother. I will give everything, André is also capable of that!

The child of Mother Earth searches for happiness and does not find it, but that happiness cannot be found, or searched for, the soul as human being must build up that happiness for himself. She first has to lay the foundations for that and they are experienced by means of the harmonic laws, for fatherhood and motherhood.

However, they are for soul and spirit!

Why does the Church not do anything?

Because the Church does not possess any Divine foundation, she cannot do anything for the life of God! She is not capable of that!

Why can the child of Mother Earth not experience any marital happiness? That is possible, my brother, but who is harmonic there, who can experience his own grade of life there? What is happiness? When do we experience our happiness there? We will also get to know those laws, there comes to me, and then we will stand before the seven grades of life of marriage! Is that not worthwhile, astrologer? We do not see any scorpions now, or lobsters, but grades of life! And it is they, by means of which the human being destroyed his happiness!

There is no suffering to be experienced in the universe, only on Earth! Does it not mean anything to the academic?

And yet the Earth would represent the highest happiness. We know it, that will also come, it will come!

The human being on earth raped the Divine happiness. Is he guilty now? No, not for God, because God does not know any sins. God only knows His evolution, there is nothing else.

But then what, there churns in André. That is clear to us and we have now understood. There are no people living on earth, but grades of life. And those grades of life must return to God. Is there misery? Yes, but is that misery? Because God gave the human being 'HIS'... 'WILL'..., His life, the human being, began with conscious good and evil, but the wrong brought him to the suffering, the sorrow, the diseases, the human being, that grade of life, got to experience all of that, but God did not intend that.

No, there is no happiness to be experienced on Earth, but it is there anyway! And the human being received that now, because Christ came to the Earth! The human being now knows how he has to live! There is no more to it, but all of this now breaks the Divine happiness.

So descend into the mud and sludge on Earth and you will experience God! Violate another life and you will violate yourself! Did we still not analyse the laws enough? That appears to be the case, because we have begun to make comparisons again. And you can keep on answering the child of Mother Earth! Always, we never still stand trembling, we know now!"

“But that terrible Church!”

“Yes, André, that is terrible, because the Church knows what she can do, but she does not do anything! The pope does not do anything, because he possesses all the power. He has locked himself up in his golden palace and looks at the world from there, but does not do anything, on the contrary, he does not want the human being to have been born in the waters! Because then the holy gospel will collapse; and is that possible, André?

Now we stand before another couple of Adams and Eves, but they were embryonic cells, there is now no question of a snake or something! Everything changes instantly, it is over in a few seconds and the human being lives in his omniscience.

What does the human being on earth do now? Search!

Search for happiness!

Search for God!

He searches for the Divine state of purity!

The human being searches for truth and does not find any peace!

The human being searches for himself, especially for Christ, but Christ was also made visible! The human being on earth searches for everything, for soul, life and spirit, but he does not find anything! What he can experience is his own misery.” “Yes, pope, Holy Father, why do you appear? Why is your throne made of gold and what did Christ possess? Go barefoot amongst the people and now the Spheres of Light will be able to inspire your life!”

“Why”, we come across everywhere in the universe of God, “oh, pope, why did you not do more for the life of God?”

And you cannot avoid these questions, André sees, every law of life asks for it and calls to the pope: “Where are you? Where do you live? What do you hope to achieve? Nothing? To chase the human being of God into damnation? Is that everything?”

We now hear something else. Jupiter is speaking. We get to experience:

“Finally I am getting a visit from people. Oh, my Masters, how can I thank you. That has not happened to us before. Our life was not able to experience that before! Can you hear me, Masters? I can feel that you are touching my life. I can feel that you want to live under my heart. Is that the truth? Is that my happiness? Is that for all our life now? Are the Masters coming to visit me in this remote corner? How can it be. Oh, my God, how I can thank you, we are finally getting meaning for the highest consciousness.”

We deal with this and a moment later there comes again:

“Masters, come to my life and consciousness and experience my love. My kiss, my everything. We have finally come that far. That took billions of years. Is the human being coming to me now in order to get to know his own life? That is now the consciousness on earth. Yes, we know it, but we

have waited millions of ages for this moment. Come into my heart and I will explain my laws to you.”

“Is that clear, my brothers”, Master Alcar continues. “Is this love? Attune yourself and we will experience these planets, it is only then that people on earth will know the astrology! You hear it, that life also wants to speak and we are ready.

This is now a planet which must fulfil the imposed task in between fatherhood and motherhood. We experience more planets like Jupiter is, but there are also transitions now, grades to be experienced for this consciousness, so these cosmic systems for the spatial organism, for Sun and Moon. And that will soon be clear to you. We already sensed that on our previous journeys. We know for what purpose these were born and by what means planets were born. But people do not know that on earth, people do not know these organisms, people do not know there which task they have to fulfil. The astronomer knows that these planets cannot possess any life, but the astrologer gives these planets human feeling and thinking, consciousness, and that is not possible!

Yet, that is clear, all these bodies were able to condense themselves. Millions of organisms are to be found in the universe and all of them have an own task to carry out, nothing is improbable in this, all this life has meaning, and namely for the fatherhood and motherhood of the universe. We know that these organisms are only organisms for the spatial image as an organism, that they are part of the glandular systems, blood circulation, the nervous system for the universe. We also know that all these lives had to accept the own task and that this did not happen just like that, but emerged by means of the Divine evolution. But why, Master Zelanus, did these organisms reach this half-conscious awakening? Because these spheres of gas, so half-conscious and conscious material, condensed and hardened, but different to Moon and sun experienced. Is that something special for God?”

“No, my Master, we got to know those laws. We as human beings, did not give these planets motherhood. Then we would have to accept for the human organism that every organ would give birth and create. But that is not possible, an arm or leg does not possess those systems, the womb for the mother cannot experience the task which a leg got to experience, and that also applies to these planets, so that we must accept that these are physical systems for fatherhood and motherhood, in order to serve fatherhood and motherhood!”

“Indeed, my brothers, that is the answer! The Sun is the human and spatial eye as it were for the universe. Neither Jupiter nor Saturn possess that power and consciousness! So we enter the systems for the universe as planets and stars and the hazes. Those are the body parts for this organism, to which

fatherhood and motherhood belong. And we know as well, that the human being also got fatherhood and motherhood and must experience both organisms as a soul, but we received that from this universe. So the universe is predominantly Father and Mother and all the life in here serves fatherhood and motherhood, so that Jupiter and the other unconscious planets have to accept these tasks and do not have to do anything else either for the universe as an organism.

So what got to fulfil a task outside of the Moon sphere and Sun sphere did not reach the giving birth and the creating. That life as an organ for the universe, so as an organism, is outside of fatherhood and motherhood, but is part of the organism. We saw and were able to experience these laws and can therefore accept them.

Does this perhaps have to do with the justice of God? Is one life shown favour above the other? Did Sun and Moon get to experience a higher task for the universe as an organism? No and yes, but that is not understood on earth. Sun and Moon represent fatherhood and motherhood for the universe. The human being possesses that too, and it means that fatherhood and motherhood are also overpowering for the life on earth and for God. But that also means that every organ which is part of the human organism has to fulfil an own task for those predominant laws. And we also experience this wonder for the universe. The mother on earth is the overpowering life there for God and creation. The man as the father divides himself and serves, the Sun also radiates the own consciousness and serves, feeds the universe for the giving birth and for nothing, nothing else. And Sun and Moon created other organs for that. So that now means that Sun and Moon determined which organs they would create in order to serve their organism, so that we must accept that all these planets, meteors and suns, also the hazes of course, serve for fatherhood and motherhood and for nothing else!

Now it appears, and is the conclusive proof, that Sun and Moon possess the highest consciousness for the universe, and not Jupiter, or Saturn, Uranus or Venus, those planets represent the systems for the universe and were created by both fatherhood and motherhood. So there is no question of Divine injustice and that also applies to the human being of Mother Earth.

All these sparks of God are most certainly of universal meaning, but arms and legs, the senses for the human being on earth also have to experience and to accept that. So by means of this we come to stand before the essential source for both the spatial and the human organism, of which we see that fatherhood and motherhood on earth are therefore the highest laws, created by the All-Mother, but the Divine authority of which the human being as the personality still does not possess. If the astrologer truly possessed that authority, he would no longer be capable of giving human feeling, human

thinking, to the universal glandular system, which now happens by means of the astrologers on earth and they experience their calculations by means of that. We were able to experience the word of the Moon as mother, but also her laws. When the astrologer says: "Sun and Moon can influence the human being", that is the truth, but only for fatherhood and motherhood, the rest of this skeletal system no longer means anything for that human inspiration. So those are organs! These organs do not serve for anything else and do not want to mean anything else; what they have to represent, they got from Sun and Moon and that became the own independence, as a particle of this wonderful organism. What is now the closing off for this organism, my brothers? You can see that and that is the garment for the universe, the aura which this organism closed off and is now called the Third Cosmic Grade of Life! The human skin is the closing off for the human organism, isn't it? And every spark possesses that, but that became the own atmosphere for the planets! So we see the macrocosmic atmosphere and that for the planets, for Sun and Moon, we now experience conscious atmospheres and unconscious ones, so that we must accept that the atmosphere of Jupiter and Saturn, Uranus, also Venus, never represent the human breathing, because they never knew, never received that consciousness in order to give birth and to create, because they are part of this macrocosmic organism!

We can and must now accept that all those bodies carry out an own task and would not experience any motherhood or fatherhood, because they were born from Sun and Moon.

"Does this mean nothing to you, astronomer? Astrologer?"

By means of this we determine for the University of Christ that astrology has no meaning for the human being!

This is the answer of the University of Christ, the answer from the Divine conscious All, to which all the life has to bow. By means of that we experience the first foundations for the new 'Bible'! And we and all the life of God have to accept that!

And this is why now, my brothers, we meet all these bodies outside fatherhood and motherhood, and we enter the living heart for this universe. Jupiter and the other planets as systems for fatherhood and motherhood now take care of the breathing and never knew giving birth, or fertilisation.

So all the life of the universe which lives outside of fatherhood and motherhood, was still created by means of fatherhood and motherhood and is now part of this wonderful organism!

Now we stand again before the seven transition stages, my brothers, but now for the half-waking consciousness as fatherhood and motherhood, and it means that the organs of the human organism on earth, so all those thousands of systems, still serve fatherhood and motherhood and have nothing

else to do. Blood circulation, nervous system, heart, brains, everything of the human organism was created by the source of that life and is still the paternal and maternal organ, by means of which the human organism built itself up. Every tissue gets food, driving force, from fatherhood and motherhood, and remains attuned to those organs, because the paternal and maternal organ are Divinely essential and will remain eternally!

You now see that meteors and spheres of gas represent these seven grades of condensing, for both the respiratory systems and other organs for this Universal Organism, the universe!

It can be determined from the condensing and hardening which task a meteor and which task Jupiter, Saturn and Uranus represent, so that we see different grades of life before us. A meteor is not of the same substance as Uranus possesses, Jupiter or Saturn; and all these bodies now represent the seven unconscious grades of life for fatherhood and motherhood. It must be clear to you that we now come across all these laws on earth. And it can also be accepted that science still does not know the human organism, because we know that every faculty laid the first foundations a moment ago, which the spiritual faculties still have to begin with.

The theologist, psychologist still do not possess any foundations, even if people are teaching the human being there that there is a God, people do not know the true God there!

Follow all of this, my brothers and see how these systems reached the own awakening. We now know that they got the life and the own consciousness by means of Sun and Moon, and so did not begin with this serving under their own power, because that is not possible, because every spark of God for here, and on earth, possesses the life source by means of which the own life and that independence originated! Every meaningless particle of the astral cosmos, the moment by means of which God divided himself, got to experience an own condensing through the millions of ages, to fulfil an own task, and that can now be seen. It is by means of this that the Masters speak of conscious and half-conscious fatherhood and motherhood. And those are the solar systems, but want to be organs for fatherhood and motherhood.

We now know that Jupiter does not possess any Mars consciousness, nor can experience the consciousness of Mother Earth, because the Earth has to represent higher consciousness for fatherhood and motherhood. It is also by means of this, and that must also be clear to you, the Earth got to experience her place between Sun and Moon and it is not a coincidence! The universe and also the human organism do not know any coincidences, they were not created by the All-Source!

It goes without saying now that the universe, as the human being and all the life, condensed itself from the soul life and that the universe also possess-

es a spiritual attunement, and it means that this macrocosmic organism is also evolving and has still not reached the highest stage for the All-Source.

We must also accept that the universe actually gives birth and creates for a following stage and that this must be the Fourth Cosmic Grade, or the life of this universe and the child of Mother Earth would have had to accept that the human being can enter the Divine All after his passing over, but that is nonsense. If we as human beings do not get to experience anything else than the unconscious existence of Mother Earth, with regard to the All-Consciousness, so God, we would be able to speak of: in one life we achieve everything, but that is difficult to believe and even more difficult to accept; in one short life on earth we do not achieve anything and we cannot materialise, or spiritualise any All-Consciousness! This is why we can determine for the University of Christ:

“The human being and all the life on earth has to experience millions of lives, before the earthly cycle has been completed.”

And then we go further and we enter the Spheres of Light or a dark, unconscious life attunement for the soul as the spiritual personality.

Planets now, which were not inspired by us as human beings, that now emerges, could not experience any fatherhood, or motherhood! By means of this we must accept for the University of Christ that we will therefore conquer this wonderful organism! On earth people call Jupiter and Saturn planets, for the universe they are half-conscious systems and serve the organism. What they have to mean for the Universe will come to earth later, and it is only then that the astronomer will be ready to descend to Sun and Moon and he will be able to see himself, at least, when he is also ready for fatherhood and motherhood and is free from homosexuality. If you want to listen to the terminology for the universe, then you would be able to hear that the conscious motherhood says to Jupiter and Saturn: “What do you homosexuals hope to achieve with my life?” So does the human being on earth feel anything of fatherhood and motherhood when the soul has left the actual motherhood and comes to the creating organism? No, that is not possible now, but we find that again here in the universe and it can be determined.

We now experience, my brothers, that the Sun and the Moon have condensed their organism. And if you want to experience this for the human being on earth, then that will be possible, because the soul as human being now also is and can be nothing else but both life and spirit when the fertilisation takes place. And then we stand alone before fatherhood and motherhood and before nothing else, but as the embryo develops, the other organs manifest themselves, which was not any different for the universe. Those laws can still be determined and experienced.

So nothing was lost of all those emitted life powers, emitted by Sun and

Moon. There was condensed and materialised up to the last breath. Millions of cells received that hardening and condensing. And that can be seen by means of the spiral hazes, the hazes of this universe, the organs of connection for the planets and for fatherhood and motherhood, or the mucous membranes seen as systems. All these sparks have to fulfil a task for fatherhood and motherhood and represent an own grade of life, as conscious material giving birth and unconscious creating life.

Those bodies did not get to experience any animal life, because that is not possible. But what is a meteor now? What is a star? A star serves for fatherhood, a meteor served for the respiratory organs and if that life bursts, it has already carried out the own task and we stand before life and death for this organism. When a meteor ends the own life and existence, the new harmony has already been born, and it means that nothing is capable of disturbing this harmonic organism, because this organism also possesses life and death, possesses the dying off and the eternal continuing to serve, until the human being has conquered this organism! Then this macrocosmic life will dissolve, but then all the life of Mother Earth will have reached both the Spheres of Light and the Fourth, Fifth, Sixth and Seventh Cosmic Grade.

Half-conscious fatherhood or motherhood therefore means, at least for the earth and as a human being, that the soul is preparing itself there in order to become a father or mother, but the universe has created those laws. If that was not the case, we would not be able to experience them on earth. But then no psychologists would be needed either, the human being would then see into the depth of his soul, but he still cannot do that, because he does not know himself and these laws. Nature now forces us to experience her laws, but that is Mother Earth and anyone who does not want that, stands outside her creation and closes himself off to this Divine Evolution! Priest? Can you hear it?

Cardinal, can you hear it?

Sister of the Church, can you hear it?

Priests, can you hear this? The universe says that to your life, all of you now stand outside of creation and the astrologers no longer have to give gas spheres human consciousness, those spatial organisms do not know what they should do with that!

These laws are also for you, dear pope, so become a father and you will reach the Divine All, now you are walking a hopeless path, a growth stage, which is just like a swamp and by means of which your life is drowning! Isn't that something?

Now calculate your stars, make a thing like that for the human being, calculate your day consciousness and your task there for the earth and then look and see what remains of that, if you are capable of that; we tell you: nothing!

Nothing, because the human being is a Deity, people cannot give the human being anything, he possesses everything! You cannot warn the human being against misery, he is it or he stands just outside of it.

You cannot warn a human being against diseases, he walks into it, he is sick!

You cannot give the human being any love, he is it or he is just it now, and anyone who is not it, cannot experience any love! Anyone who wants to experience love and happiness, astrologer, possesses everything, because God attached all His treasures to the human being, he gave the human being His universe!

God gave the human being harmony!

God gave the human being His justice!

God gave the human being His love!

God gave the human being everything, everything of His...

Personality.

Light!

Life!

Fatherhood and motherhood!

Everything, everything, however, the human being kicked himself out of all of that and no astrology, or other science is capable of taking him back there, the human being must live, live millions of lives for that, it is only then that he will be able to say:

“I am harmonic again, but now I live in the Spheres of Light.” Or, he lives on earth in happiness and love and does not need any astrology now in order to calculate that for him by means of the ‘Gilt House’.

Only fatherhood and motherhood are capable of giving the human being cosmic happiness. Isn't it true, perhaps? Motherhood, child of Mother Earth, is the most sacred thing created by the All-Source, but the human being possesses that! That is therefore the essential for the soul as human being on earth, but that is suffocated by the Catholic Church and various sects! Being chaste on earth is therefore the human curse and it means that the human being now damns himself, disengages himself from this spatial evolution! And the child of Mother Earth now has to learn that; and now Christ is building His university, but for the Kingdom of God.

Wherever we come, my brothers, we only experience fatherhood and motherhood there, because by means of fatherhood and motherhood we experience both higher and more conscious worlds, for both our soul and spirit! The following journeys will tell us what we will become, but we already know it, we are going back to the Divine All!

We determine for the University of Christ: “In the universe there are conscious and half-conscious organisms to be found for fatherhood and mother-

hood. We will see again in the universe what the mucous membranes mean for the human organism! These planets are sub-divided, but represent an own task! Not one planet possesses the same attunement for this organism, because that is not possible! By means of the place, received by Sun and Moon, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Venus, as the first fundamental organs for the organism, represent the powers and systems for the breathing, all those other planets are part of this organism and possess a task, the most meaningless spark of this organism serves the complete whole!”

The personality shows us what the inner life of a planet is like; and was that thought up, created differently for animal and human being, for the life of Mother Nature for the earth? No, because we as human beings got our organism by means of Sun and Moon and by means of all those other systems, so that we can say, the human being is one with the macrocosmos!

The place now where these bodies are to be found is of tremendous significance, also for the human being of Mother Earth and all her life. After all, Sun and Moon condensed all these organs themselves! Sun and Moon receive the giving birth and creating and the authority for the universe! Sun and Moon represent the heart beat for this organism, but spiral hazes as condensed material represent the blood circulation, astronomer, academics, and you will soon have to accept that, but then you will know the macrocosmos!

And both your own material and spiritual organism.

What is now the Fourth Cosmic Grade for the universe, is for the human being the life on the other side! And we also experience the seven grades there for the further development, now the Spheres of Light. Worlds for the soul as the spiritual, astral personality! Is there anything else? Can you now accept this? No one on earth has ever heard one word about these laws, it is only now that that is possible by means of the University of Christ! What were Sun and Moon able to do now, André-Dectar?”

“Sun and Moon created new life, but for themselves!”

“Very precise, indeed, my brothers, they finished their organism and then the life in the universe could begin for the first time, the soul as human being saw both her material and spiritual awakening, by means of which her inner and material life grew.

The Moon is giving birth, but the womb for the woman on earth is also giving birth, but also the being one with God, for everything, for this and the following universes created by God, and the human being can already experience on earth. So nothing is capable of conquering this ‘art’, motherhood is the highest, the human being lives for that, all the other on earth is an everyday side issue, astrologer!

The personality has meaning, of course, but motherhood rises out above the personality and has direct attunement to God, because motherhood

must represent the Divine Source. Is Divine Source! And by means of this the human being got everything from God and he cannot be protected from anything else, that is Divine justice for day and night and for feeling and thinking, but above all, is father and mother!

What else do you want to experience on earth, human being? Astrologer? Theologist? Psychologist? There is nothing more to be experienced, this is everything!

Between all this life now, the transition planets for the Earth are to be found, and those from the Moon to the Second Cosmic Grade. A star which smiles at you from the earth, possesses spatial consciousness. If that star serves for fatherhood that is the truth, but we now also experience seven transitions for the conscious fatherhood, before the star can say: I am that! And now we see that we come from fatherhood to the half-conscious planets and we experience a meteor. Then the other planets. So conscious fatherhood and motherhood, but every grade of life possesses seven times of condensing before the conscious fatherhood can be experienced. One star, my brother, therefore radiates more light now than another. And the consciousness for the serving fatherhood can be seen and determined from that light. Isn't this simple now? But also not wonderful? God did not create any complicated laws, what is today awe-inspiring for Mother Earth, the academic, is quite matter-of-fact and understandable tomorrow, the universe also gives us the pieces of proof for that.

And that applies to all the laws, for all the life; once the human being can receive and experience the universal being one, he will never be alone again, but that means: this human being stands before the Omniscience. And you will now master that, my brother André-Dectar, furthermore, by means of that you can call yourself the Prince of the Universe! Nothing, no one is capable of taking this wonderful possession away from you, you devoted your life to that!

Jupiter got to experience this task, but not any human consciousness! That last quarter does not mean anything to the astrologer, but if that child wants to experience something for the human being anyway, then put the human being on top of the Pyramid and ask him what he sees. Now God can speak to your life, but we predict for you, child of Mother Earth, that you will break your precious neck, because you still do not possess this universal balancing! And that's it, because every law of life was created by God and remains harmonic, even if that life lives on a point of your needle, it is spatial father and mother! But you still do not have any understanding on earth of those centrifugal laws and powers, because your life of feeling still has to awaken for the macrocosmos!

Is there anything else?"

So that planets would emerge which did not give birth, cannot create, is necessary! But those planets have to create conscious life for themselves, or is the human kidney of no significance? Well, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, not Venus anymore, are the kidneys for this macrocosmic organism and do not want to be anything else! And what are the spatial brains now? What is the spatial eye? What are the laws of attraction and rejection for the universe? Try weighing that on your life scales and you will know it! We will only reach the explanation later, because you cannot understand any of it anyway, because we still cannot lay those foundations. You can see that every grade wants us to experience that life, and whatever is said, even if that will be repeating the previous, sense that the life keeps giving a different analysis, or you will never make it! So we speak about fatherhood and motherhood a thousand times, and it is necessary, or we would also lose ourselves in this!

However, follow the power and the force of a planet, sense by what means Mother Earth does not disappear from this universe and you will reach the Divine answer, the life can now give you the cosmic answer. We do not need to think ourselves in this matter, if that was the case and we tried it, the universe would dissolve for our life, and we, at least André, would fall back to earth like a brick, because now there would no longer be any being one. And that now means, that is for eternity: if you want to get to know yourself, then you have to bow to all the life of God and you must love, but now according to the harmonic grades of life; there will only now be a question of Divine being one! But now the life is speaking, and we as human beings have nothing to say! So it is clear, for you on earth, the life is now analysing the laws for us, and that is also giving birth and creating again!

Why, the life in the universe asks, do we not fall down?

By what means is a planet capable of keeping itself afloat?

Yes, child of Mother Earth, what is that? By what means can you keep a ship standing and not floating? So standing, because that ship of yours does not float, the ship stands on firm ground for the universe, we are getting to know those laws here, but now from the centrifugal powers and laws of life, also those for your ship, but your piece of stone, which does not possess any breathing now, sinks. Why? Astrologer, why? Because your piece of stone does not possess any atmosphere, so no grasp, and cannot keep itself standing, that piece of life now belongs to another grade of life!

Do you understand anything of the spatial laws, breath of life and gravity? Academics, do you know these laws? By what means can Mother Earth be wrenched from her life orbit? The Earth lives in her breath of life, her atmosphere now takes care of her walk through the universe; what the Earth possesses in breathing organs, you as human being got your legs for, and now you can keep yourself standing or you would hit your ground. And

we experience all these laws as both condensed and invisible powers, for the spatial organism, but the human being also possesses them, and all the life of God in your own atmosphere! Because Mother Earth gave those laws to all her life!

How heavy is the Earth now?

Can you, academic, say, calculate, how heavy the Earth is?

Is that possible?

Astrologer, can you do it? We tell you, no, at least the life of the universe tells you that. And the life says to us, Mother Earth says it:

“I am as heavy as my atmosphere is conscious.”

Can that be calculated? Yes, the life of God says. Astronomer, every insect is capable of that and not you? What are powers and forces now? The Earth says to us:

“If a piece of meteor falls on my life and that has happened more than once, I get a fright, but it does not hurt me. But why now? Because nothing of the universe is capable of flinging me out of my balance, or it must mean higher consciousness. Only the life of the Fourth Cosmic Grade can do that!

So my life is as heavy as my breathing is conscious and by means of this I trace my orbit through the universe! And how heavy am I now? As the embryo from the Moon possesses in living consciousness, so feeling, I am that heavy, but also that sensitive, because all this life is feeling again! So plasma, condensed Divine plasma!”

Understand well, one grain of All-material will blow down this whole universe, because that little grain now possesses the ‘Everything’, in laws and powers, concentration of will, and also personality, but especially fatherhood and motherhood, because by means of fatherhood and motherhood, the human being and all the life represent the universe of a planet, but also the consciousness!

“One grain of material from the Fourth Cosmic Grade of Life”, Mother Earth says, “knocks me from my orbit and I have nothing to say to that. If that would be possible, the Jehovah child would get the own feather in his cap from Our Lord, but we know it, I will then also be capable of being able to take care of that child, because then I will make night from the day myself and the other way round and I will make an unconscious ‘beetle’ from a human being; isn’t that something?”

And all that stone, so that gravity, which Mother Earth has to carry, her organism, does not weigh anything, does not possess any gravity, academic, astrologer, theologian, theologian. Why not?

Because everything is feeling, is plasma, gravities don’t exist for the universe. Is that some news for your life?”

We receive that from the life of God. The University of Christ explains

every law of life. Even if we do not go into these laws, because they have nothing to do with our foundations; we were ordered to analyse the life, the soul, spirit and also material organism, so the Human Temple, and not those laws, or we will never be finished. However, now and again those laws want to be experienced, but then we enter the technical framework for the universe, and it is not necessary for the child of Mother Earth; that life must first get to know itself as a human being, as soul and as spirit and then as an astral personality! But it is possible, you will see it! And if we had to explain those laws, then give André-Dectar the only professorship which exists: you can then bow to the Prince of this Universe! Now all of mankind will lie at his feet!

And that is the truth, because Christ is sending us back to His life!

+ +

+

Human being on Earth, you still do not know yourself!

You must not only get to know yourself as organic life, also for soul and spirit, but above all as father and mother!

“Jupiter, my brothers, and her own attunement, her sisters and brothers, radiated the own consciousness and now fed the conscious fatherhood and motherhood. The breath of life for the human being on earth is therefore not more conscious than the human being possesses in feeling and thinking, according to these spatial laws. Isn't that wonderful? By means of that all these bodies experience the spatial harmony and we get to know again for the human organism when we come to stand before the physical systems. What are now the brains for this organism? That is the All-Source ... which now also still watches over and steers the life, for the human being the material in order to be able to take care of the life of feeling. There is nothing and nothing else to be experience for the human harmonic organism of Mother Earth.

A meteor now possesses powers from Sun and Moon, and also from Jupiter and Saturn, from all the other life, by means of which that grade of life was able to condense itself and got that own independence.

So, my brothers, we are capable of getting to know God! We can determine for what purpose the life serves by means of the absolute laws of justice. And in addition which consciousness the life possesses. And we see the own attunement of that, for soul, life and spirit!

People on earth know nothing about that. It is simple what all these cells of light mean. When the human being comes beyond the coffin, then we must convince that life that there is no death, but what does the human

being also know then? Nothing, nothing about himself, the soul as an astral personality will only possess this consciousness in thousands of years' time, and it is understandable! I believe, my brothers, that we must go further now. Did the answer come to your life of feeling? The contact with Jupiter was broken. However, hear what this life has to say to yours? Also give Jupiter your kiss, André-Dectar, so that she will inspire your life there!

What is astrology now, Master Zelanus? Does the astrology have meaning for the human being of Mother Earth?"

"No, my Master!"

"And do you, André, know what those people have to tell?"

"Yes, my Master, I know it."

"Then say in the name of the universe that the child of Mother Earth uses that money, that possession for something else, because astrology will never be science. Never! Because this thinking and calculating has no meaning, does not possess any grasp, cannot experience any law, because, now the word falls and we also lay that foundation for the University of Christ, creation was already billions of centuries old before the zodiac originated!

The human being who takes part in that is now fishing for granite and will never get a bite!

Astronomy is science, but will soon dissolve into the 'Cosmology', but astrology will never get ground under its feet, which is given to both palmistry and graphology; that is so certain, as the spiritual faculties also get to accept, because the Bible cannot be God's word and is not that either, because that originated by means of the human being of Mother Earth.

We were able to experience all of that on this journey and received that for the University of Christ. The Moon and Sun created and materialised all of these laws. We saw that the soul as human being is capable of conquering the universe, because the wonderful whole was created for the human being.

We know that it is the soul as human being, and not the organism, which continues eternally, even if the human organism is so wonderful, one day that body will have to die again, but the soul now rises out above all these laws.

I ask you again, my brother, Master Zelanus, can the human being be influenced by the universe?"

"No, Master, that is not possible!"

"And when you have to experience diseases on earth, André-Dectar, can you free yourself from them, can those diseases dissolve by means of something, because you experience other laws of life?"

"I can feel, my Master, what you want to know from me. Of course, the human being can free himself from diseases, we possess that science for that, but when he stands before the deeper grades, he has to accept his powerless-

ness, and we enter the karmic laws for the soul as the personality.”

“Very precise, indeed, that is the answer. And then the soul stands before cholera, plague and leprosy, but those diseases will also disappear from the earth, my brothers, because the human being will go to the higher consciousness. In the Kingdom of God the human being will no longer experience any diseases. And the Masters will take of that, Christ will take care of that! But now differently than the Churches imagine, and they made of that!”

“So that means, my dear child of Mother Earth, that you created those diseases yourself!”

“Where did the first diseases originate, Master Zelanus?”

“In the jungles, my Master!”

“And that is also the truth. When we forgot ourselves and lost our Universal attunement because of that, we divided our life powers and then experienced weakness, deformation, sullyng, of which the academic still does not know any conscious life, but was also analysed by the universe!

God or the All-Mother did not create any misery. No diseases, no disharmony, the astrologers have to learn that! By means of that they will never be capable of making one infallible calculation. That is not possible, so all the calculating will remain searching! It is because of this, my brother André, that Adolf Hitler was kicked from dry land into the ditch and he also has to accept: that ‘Providence’ does not mean a jot, not for the earth and not for the universe!

So we were also able to experience that the soul is given nothing. Nothing! It must master the laws of the universe, or it will never be able to represent her Deity. And it has to materialise and to spiritualise these laws by means of the All-Source, because it must go back to its Divine All. So because the human being on earth follows the laws of Mother Nature and does not add any laws himself, even if he is unconscious, he goes further consciously, because the child from the prehistoric ages also entered into unconsciousness and has conquered the earth. The more laws the human being adds himself, the darker his life and consciousness becomes. And now we are capable of determining how many true laws the human being on earth possesses. And they are, Master Zelanus?”

“Only fatherhood and motherhood, my Master, and nothing else.”

“It is true, my brothers, the human being created laws which have no meaning for the universe, but now we enter his unhappy society, his miserable life and actions with regard to the spatial laws, fatherhood and motherhood, soul, life and spirit! Come, my brothers, we can experience our comparisons on the way, I see that we must return to the Earth.

But we saw and were able to determine that the Moon as Mother gave everything to her children!

We return to the Earth, André is in thought, we also follow what we observed and the All-Mother materialised. The following trip will begin on Earth and then we will go straight to the Divine All, where the human being lives who has reached the Divine stage. André feels, that will be tremendous, it will be the most wonderful thing for his life as a human being, and child of Mother Earth, in order to be able to experience that mercy, in order to see the conscious Divine All as a human being of Mother Earth, which no Masters from the seventh sphere were able to do. Because he serves for the human being on earth, and he got this consciousness there, the Divine All places that wisdom in his hands and it is understandable; once she has come to the other side the soul has to spiritualise her life and she is not capable of experiencing a higher sphere than she possesses in attunement. The human being can master that during his life on earth! And that can only be experienced by the human being of Mother Earth, I mean the material being, because such a task connects the human being with all the life of God!

Master Alcar also says:

“You can see it, my brothers, what can the Moon now still do for her life? She divided her consciousness and her own life and by means of this we got hold of all the laws of life. The theologists will soon experience and accept this spiritual science, it is only then that they will be able to take the life of God to the spatial awakening. And is that still not enough?

What the human being created for the earth for himself, is misery, is hatred, is destruction, is injustice. What does the astrologer want now?

God is Love and Love in everything!

Prepare yourself for the following journey, my brothers. Deal with everything, my brother André, however, know that the life of the universe is helping you to carry. Now every law of life is capable of speaking to your life, because you are the instrument of the University of Christ!”

Yet I call to those academics of Mother Earth:

“Is the jungle child capable of inspiring your life? No, that is not possible. Can an insect inspire your life? Jupiter is not capable of that either, and none of her sisters, because the human being has received the highest. Is material, so earth, is granite, so hardened material, is steel and iron capable, and air, even if that breath of life is conscious plasma, capable of inspiring the life of the earth as a human being? That is deforming the God of all this life!

But we will come back to this. When we come to stand before the personality ‘human being’, we analyse the human character traits and then see what the inner life mastered, what belongs to the human being and which mantraps and clamps he laid for himself. It is only then that astrology will stumble from the pedestal and we will see where the life began and where the obtained grade of life will end. Read the books ‘spiritual Gifts’ for that, and

you will know the seven grades of life for the organic life, and those for your spirit, then you will know for what you have to live and die!

Did Mother Earth not tell the human being anything? If you want to give the planets human feeling and thinking, then give Mother Earth everything, because she has to represent the very highest for the universe."

"My brothers, the highest Masters gave us this mercy. We will devote everything of our consciousness in order to give the child of Mother Earth that higher awakening. Make comparisons, André-Dectar, and elevate your character traits, give your whole personality this oneness, it is only then that you will be capable of experiencing the 'Cosmology and mastering the wisdom.

Look there, Mother Earth."

André asks me: "When can we begin?"

"If you want, my brother, in a few hours."

"I am ready, my brother."

The sphere of the earth absorbs us, we have completed a wonderful journey. I cannot forget any thought, all our thinking and feeling is recorded. I am now the instrument, but am under the power, the consciousness of the Masters; the conscious Divine All will speak! I know it, nothing can stop us and André will not succumb on earth. What he sees is a wonder, now, at this moment, now that I am thinking, he gets sent his vision, which he knows was given to him by Master Alcar.

It is a tremendously beautiful image. Yonder in the distance, so on earth, he sees a human being and that human being is preparing himself in order to bring him something. It is a follower of the Masters, André is being taken care of. Tears of gratitude roll down his cheeks, his spiritual personality, because we are also still capable beyond the coffin, of bringing about those condensings, but by means of which our personality undergoes that love. Yes, that is love and 'love' is moving, makes the soul as human being awaken and conquer.

His organism has gone downhill, but we will go further, material has no meaning now, his personality is alive and not the material!

"Good day, mother."

"My André?"

"I am almost there, mother."

"I know it, my son."

"Wayti?"

"André?"

"I thank you for everything."

"You are welcome, my soul, I will continue to follow you."

"Socrates, I am here again."

“I can see it, my brother. If you need me there, I will be there immediately!”

“Ramakrishna, will you continue to follow me?”

“André, we will remain one eternally!”

“Annie Besant?”

“André, you will always get my love!”

“Thank you, you are sweet and I do not want to be ungrateful. I will soon begin to experience everything.”

“We know it and all of us will inspire your life and your consciousness.”

Master Alcar looks into the eyes of his instrument.

André is now standing next to his organism. We have nothing more to say, a moment later he is on earth again and in his organism, the life on earth has begun! We follow him, the systems are recovering, he opens his eyes for a moment, but then he falls into a normal sleep and rests. He possesses wonderful foundations for the University of Christ...!

This life will never come to a material end, even if the soul as human being experiences the death, the following life will be ready! Spirit and material will evolve and return to the Divine All, for which André will now prepare himself.

What he can say is: “Your will be done!”

“Yes, All-Mother, I will serve!

I want to love!

And I will bow to all your laws!”

End of Part Three

- o - o - o - o - o - o -

- o - o - o - o -

- o - o - o -

- o - o -

+o-+

+ +

- ...!!!

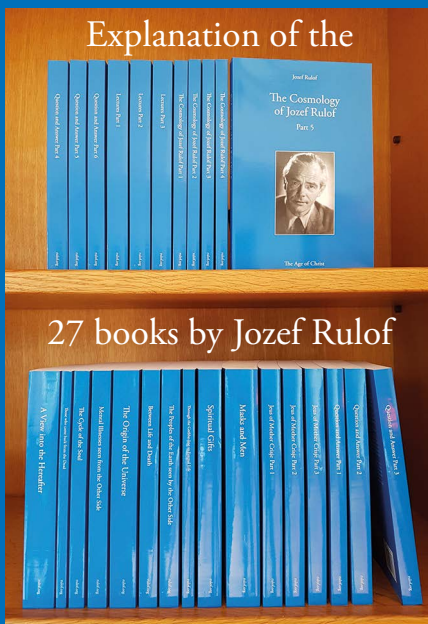
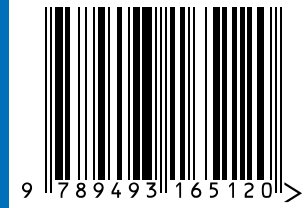
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 3

‘The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof’ is a series of five books in which the masters of the light describe the spiritual journeys which they made through the cosmos with Jozef Rulof. On these journeys, they follow the origin and the evolution of all life in the cosmos.

The cosmology forms the highlight of the knowledge which the masters brought to earth. It is not so much about the knowledge of the cosmos, but indeed about the level at which life in the cosmos is explained. In the ‘explanation for the books by Jozef Rulof’, the publisher calls this the ‘soul level’, because the soul of all life is the main focus. This soul level reflects the actual vision of the masters.

In order to reach the soul level on earth, Jozef Rulof had to leave all the earthly and social thinking behind him. In the five books of ‘The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof’, his struggle not to succumb under the All-Wisdom which he got to process on those spiritual journeys is also described. As a result, we get to know him in four aspects of his personality, and we see how Jeus, Jozef, André and Dectar work together in order to bear the mediumship and to thus enable bringing this higher explanation level to earth.

ISBN 978-94-93165-12-0



Explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof

As publisher of the books by Jozef Rulof (1898-1952) we describe in this explanation the core of his vision. With regard to a number of passages in his 27 books, we refer to articles from this explanation. If you have any questions about the contents of his 27 books, we advise you to consult this explanation. On our website rulof.org you can read the 140 articles from this explanation online as separate web pages or download them as a free e-book.